Court of Appeal File No. C56115

COURT OF APPEAL FOR ONTARIO

IN THE MATTER OF THE *COMPANIES' CREDITORS ARRANGEMENT ACT*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C 36, AS AMENDED

AND IN THE MATTER OF A PROPOSED PLAN OF COMPROMISE OR ARRANGEMENT OF SINO-FOREST CORPORATION

Credit Suisse Securities (Canada) Inc., TD Securities Inc., Dundee Securities Corporation (now known as DWM Securities Inc.), RBC Dominion Securities Inc., Scotia Capital Inc., CIBC World Markets Inc., Merrill Lynch Canada Inc., Canaccord Financial Ltd. (now known as Canaccord Genuity Corp.), Maison Placements Canada Inc., Credit Suisse Securities (USA) LLC and Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith Incorporated, successor by merger to Banc of America Securities LLC

Appellants on Appeal

- and -

Sino-Forest Corporation

Respondent on Appeal

BRIEF OF AUTHORITIES OF THE APPELLANTS, THE UNDERWRITERS

TORYS LLP
79 Wellington Street West
Suite 3000, TD Centre
Toronto, Ontario
M5K 1N2 Canada

Fax: 416.865.7380

Sheila Block (LSUC#: 14089N)
Tel: 416.865.7319
Email: sblack@torys.com

David Bish (LSUC#: 41629A)
Tel: 416.865.7353
Email: dbish@torys.com

Lawyers for the Underwriters (Appellants)

INDEX

LIST OF AUTHORITIES

1. *Algoma Steel Inc. v. Union Gas Ltd.*, [2003] O.J. No. 71 (C.A.)
2. *Housen v. Nikolaisen*, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235
3. *Re Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd.*, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27
4. *Re Nelson Financial Group Ltd.* (2010), 71 C.B.R. (5th) 153 (Ont. S.C.J.) aff'd 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1 (Ont. C.A.)
5. *Re Central Capital Corp.* (1995), 29 C.B.R. (3d) 33 (Ont. C.J. (Gen. Div. - Commercial List))
6. *Re Blue Range Resources Corp.* (2000), 15 C.B.R. (4th) 169 (Alta. Q.B.)
7. *National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd.* (2001), 28 C.B.R. (4th) 228 (Alta. Q.B.) aff'd 2002 ABCA 5
8. *Re EarthFirst Canada Inc.* (2009), 56 C.B.R. (5th) 102 (Alta. Q.B.)
9. *Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.* (2011), 83 C.B.R. (5th) 123 (Ont. S.C.J.) leave to appeal to Ont. C.A. refused, 2012 ONCA 10
10. Standing Senate Committee on Banking Trade and Commerce, *Debtors and Creditors Sharing the Burden*, 2003

TAB 1

H

2003 CarswellOnt 115, 39 C.B.R. (4th) 5, 169 O.A.C. 89, 63 O.R. (3d) 78

Algoma Steel Inc. v. Union Gas Ltd.

In the Matter of the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 and the Business Corporations Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. B-16

In the Matter of a Proposed Plan of Arrangement With Respect to Algoma Steel Inc.

Algoma Steel Inc., Applicant (Respondent in Appeal) and Union Gas Limited, Respondent (Appellant in Appeal)

Ontario Court of Appeal

Weiler, Rosenberg, Feldman JJ.A.

Heard: September 10, 2002
Judgment: January 17, 2003
Docket: CA C37904

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Proceedings: reversing in part (2001), 30 C.B.R. (4th) 163 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List])

Counsel: *Geoff R. Hall*, for Algoma Steel Inc.

James P. Dube, for Union Gas Ltd.

Subject: Corporate and Commercial; Public; Insolvency

Corporations --- Arrangements and compromises — Under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Miscellaneous issues

On April 23, 2001, debtor obtained initial order under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — As of date of order, debtor owed creditor $461,244 under 2000 gas services contract and $1,265,934 under 2000 assignment agreement — 2000 gas services contract was contingent upon 2000 assignment agreement which was attached to it as schedule — At same time debtor was entitled to rebate from creditor of approximately $2.2 million as result of overpayment for gas services in 1999 at which time relationship between parties had been governed by 1998 buy-sell contract — Creditor brought motion for order allowing it to set off amounts owed to it by debtor against rebate — Motion was granted in part — Motions judge held that creditor had not established claim for legal set-off as rebate was not liquidated amount — Motions judge held that creditor had established claim for equitable set-off in relation to amount owing under 2000 gas services contract — Creditor appealed — Appeal allowed in part — Motions judge did not err with respect to legal set-off but did err in limiting scope of equitable set-off — Connection between 2000 gas services

contract and 2000 assignment agreement was so close that amounts owing on them could not be severed for purposes of equitable set-off — Close connection also existed between 1998 contract and both of 2000 contracts as they all facilitated supply of gas to debtor — To allow debtor to insist on payment of rebate arising under 1998 contract without allowing creditor to set-off all amounts owing under 2000 arrangement would be manifestly unjust — 2000 arrangement was nothing more than successor arrangement to accomplish what had been done under 1998 contract — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Public utilities --- Operation of utility — Collection of utility charges — General

On April 23, 2001, debtor obtained initial order under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — As of date of order, debtor owed creditor $461,244 under 2000 gas services contract and $1,265,934 under 2000 assignment agreement — 2000 gas services contract was contingent upon 2000 assignment agreement which was attached to it as schedule — At same time debtor was entitled to rebate from creditor of approximately $2.2 million as result of overpayment for gas services in 1999 at which time relationship between parties had been governed by 1998 buy-sell contract — Creditor brought motion for order allowing it to set off amounts owed to it by debtor against rebate — Motion was granted in part — Motions judge held that creditor had not established claim for legal set-off as rebate was not liquidated amount — Motions judge held that creditor had established claim for equitable set-off in relation to amount owing under 2000 gas services contract — Creditor appealed — Appeal allowed in part — Motions judge did not err with respect to legal set-off but did err in limiting scope of equitable set-off — Connection between 2000 gas services contract and 2000 assignment agreement was so close that amounts owing on them could not be severed for purposes of equitable set-off — Close connection also existed between 1998 contract and both of 2000 contracts as they all facilitated supply of gas to debtor — To allow debtor to insist on payment of rebate arising under 1998 contract without allowing creditor to set-off all amounts owing under 2000 arrangement would be manifestly unjust — 2000 arrangement was nothing more than successor arrangement to accomplish what had been done under 1998 contract — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Creditors and debtors --- Payment by debtor — Mode of payment — Set-off

On April 23, 2001, debtor obtained initial order under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — As of date of order, debtor owed creditor $461,244 under 2000 gas services contract and $1,265,934 under 2000 assignment agreement — 2000 gas services contract was contingent upon 2000 assignment agreement which was attached to it as schedule — At same time debtor was entitled to rebate from creditor of approximately $2.2 million as result of overpayment for gas services in 1999 at which time relationship between parties had been governed by 1998 buy-sell contract — Creditor brought motion for order allowing it to set off amounts owed to it by debtor against rebate — Motion was granted in part — Motions judge held that creditor had not established claim for legal set-off as rebate was not liquidated amount — Motions judge held that creditor had established claim for equitable set-off in relation to amount owing under 2000 gas services contract — Creditor appealed — Appeal allowed in part — Motions judge did not err with respect to legal set-off but did err in limiting scope of equitable set-off — Connection between 2000 gas services contract and 2000 assignment agreement was so close that amounts owing on them could not be severed for purposes of equitable set-off — Close connection also existed between 1998 contract and both of 2000 contracts as they all facilitated supply of gas to debtor — To allow debtor to insist on payment of rebate arising under 1998 contract without allowing creditor to set-off all amounts owing under 2000 arrangement would be manifestly unjust — 2000 arrangement was nothing more than successor arrangement to accomplish what had been done under 1998 contract — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Choses in action --- Equities to which assignments subject — Right of set-off

On April 23, 2001, debtor obtained initial order under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — As of date of order, debtor owed creditor $461,244 under 2000 gas services contract and $1,265,934 under 2000 assignment agreement — 2000 gas services contract was contingent upon 2000 assignment agreement which was attached to it as schedule — At same time debtor was entitled to rebate from creditor of approximately $2.2 million as result of overpayment for

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

gas services in 1999 at which time relationship between parties had been governed by 1998 buy-sell contract — Creditor brought motion for order allowing it to set off amounts owed to it by debtor against rebate — Motion was granted in part — Motions judge held that creditor had not established claim for legal set-off as rebate was not liquidated amount — Motions judge held that creditor had established claim for equitable set-off in relation to amount owing under 2000 gas services contract — Creditor appealed — Appeal allowed in part — Motions judge did not err with respect to legal set-off but did err in limiting scope of equitable set-off — Connection between 2000 gas services contract and 2000 assignment agreement was so close that amounts owing on them could not be severed for purposes of equitable set-off — Close connection also existed between 1998 contract and both of 2000 contracts as they all facilitated supply of gas to debtor — To allow debtor to insist on payment of rebate arising under 1998 contract without allowing creditor to set-off all amounts owing under 2000 arrangement would be manifestly unjust — 2000 arrangement was nothing more than successor arrangement to accomplish what had been done under 1998 contract — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Cases considered by *Rosenberg J.A.*:

Cam-Net Communications v. Vancouver Telephone Co., 182 D.L.R. (4th) 436, 1999 BCCA 751, 1999 CarswellBC 2808, 71 B.C.L.R. (3d) 226, 132 B.C.A.C. 52, 215 W.A.C. 52, 2 B.L.R. (3d) 118, 17 C.B.R. (4th) 26 (B.C. C.A.) — considered

Coba Industries Ltd. v. Millie's Holdings (Canada) Ltd., 36 R.P.R. 259, 20 D.L.R. (4th) 689, 65 B.C.L.R. 31, [1985] 6 W.W.R. 14, 1985 CarswellBC 214 (B.C. C.A.) — followed

Equity Waste Management of Canada Corp. v. Halton Hills (Town), 1997 CarswellOnt 3270, 40 M.P.L.R. (2d) 107, 103 O.A.C. 324, 35 O.R. (3d) 321 (Ont. C.A.) — considered

Federal Commerce & Navigation Co. v. Molena Alpha Inc., [1978] Q.B. 927, [1978] 3 All E.R. 1066, [1978] 3 W.L.R. 309, [1978] 2 Lloyd's Rep. 132 (Eng. Q.B.) — followed

Federal Commerce & Navigation Co. v. Molena Alpha Inc. (1978), [1979] A.C. 757, [1979] 1 All E.R. 307, [1979] 1 Lloyd's Rep. 201 (U.K. H.L.) — referred to

Housen v. Nikolaisen, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 CarswellSask 179, 286 N.R. 1, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1 (S.C.C.) — considered

Telford v. Holt, 21 C.P.C. (2d) 1, [1987] 2 S.C.R. 193, 41 D.L.R. (4th) 385, 78 N.R. 321, (sub nom. *Holt v. Telford*) [1987] 6 W.W.R. 385, 54 Alta. L.R. (2d) 193, 81 A.R. 385, 37 B.L.R. 241, 46 R.P.R. 234, 1987 CarswellAlta 188, 1987 CarswellAlta 583 (S.C.C.) — followed

Statutes considered:

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Generally — referred to

s. 13 — referred to

s. 18.1 [en. 1997, c. 12, s. 125] — considered

Courts of Justice Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. C.43

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

s. 111 — considered

s. 111(1) — referred to

s. 111(2) — referred to

APPEAL by creditor from judgment reported at 2001 CarswellOnt 4518, 30 C.B.R. (4th) 163 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]), refusing to allow legal set-off and limiting scope of equitable set-off.

***Rosenberg J.A.*:**

1 This appeal from an Order of Farley J. concerns the application of legal and equitable set-off in the context of the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended. On April 23, 2001, the respondent Algoma Steel Inc. obtained an initial order under the *CCAA*. At that time, Algoma was indebted to the appellant Union Gas Limited under two contracts (the 2000 contracts) for gas services in March and April of 2001 amounting to just under $2 million. At the same time, Algoma was entitled to a rebate from Union of approximately $2.2 million plus interest as a result of an overpayment for gas services in 1999. Union sought to set off amounts owed to it by Algoma against the 1999 rebate. The motions judge held that Union had not established a claim for legal set-off. He held that Union had made out a claim for an equitable set-off but only in relation to one of the contracts in the amount of $461,244. Because of various orders made in the *CCAA* proceedings this means that Union must pay the entire amount of the 1999 rebate less the $461,244 and is not entitled to payment of $1,265,934 owed to it under the 2000 contract. Union submits that the motions judge erred in refusing to allow legal set-off and, in the alternative, erred in limiting the scope of equitable set-off.

2 In my view, the motions judge did not err with respect to legal set-off but did err with respect to equitable set-off. Accordingly, I would allow the appeal with costs.

The Facts

The relationship between Algoma and Union

3 The facts are based entirely upon affidavits filed by two employees of Union. Algoma filed no affidavits and did not cross-examine the Union employees. I begin with a summary of the facts that lead to Algoma's entitlement to the $2.2 million rebate. In 1999, Algoma obtained gas on a buy/sell arrangement under which Algoma bought natural gas from a resource supplier (presumably in Western Canada) and sold the gas to Union. Union arranged for the transportation of the gas on its own account and then sold the gas back to Algoma in Ontario when it was needed. In 1999, the relationship between Union and Algoma was governed by a contract commencing November 1, 1998 and terminating on October 31, 1999. This contract was subject to automatic renewal for successive one-year periods.[FN1]

4 Under the 1998 contract, Algoma was required to pay for the gas services in accordance with Union's rate schedule as approved by the Ontario Energy Board. These rates are based on many factors including projected costs of gas. If those projections are found to be either too high or too low following the end of a calendar year, Algoma may have either overpaid or underpaid Union. To track actual costs with projected costs, Union established deferral accounts for the various classes of customers. Algoma is in a Rate 100 class. As it happened, in 1999, Algoma and the other Rate 100 customers overpaid and were entitled to a rebate. However, Union could not repay its customers without approval from the Board. Union therefore made an application to the Board in which it proposed to pay the rebates to the customers. The total rebate for the Rate 100 class is just under $4 million. According to the affidavit of the Union employee, Algoma's share of the rebate "approximates $2.2 million". Algoma is also entitled to interest on the rebate accruing from January 1, 2000 at a rate set by the Board.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

5 In its July 21, 2001 decision, the Board approved Union's proposal. But instead of authorizing immediate payment, the Board directed Union to bring forward the balances in all of the year 2000 deferral accounts for review. In a further decision dated October 16, 2001, the Board directed Union to continue to hold the balances in the deferral accounts until the 2001 and 2002 rates are implemented and 2000 and 2001 deferral balances are disposed of. According to the Union employee's affidavit, this will not affect Algoma's rebate because it is not entitled to share in the 2000 and 2001 deferral accounts. By the time of the hearing before the motions judge, the Board had not yet indicated when Union could pay the rebate to its customers, including Algoma.

6 I will now deal with the contracts that governed the Union/Algoma relationship when the *CCAA* orders were made. In 2000, Algoma changed its relationship with Union so that it no longer had a buy-sell arrangement. In October 2000, the parties entered into two new contracts. These contracts may conveniently be referred to as the 2000 gas services contract and the assignment agreement. Both contracts covered almost the same period; from November 1, 2000 to October 31, 2001 for the 2000 gas services contract and November 1, 2000 to November 1, 2001 for the assignment agreement. As a result of the new arrangement, Algoma no longer sold the gas to Union and repurchased it from Union in Ontario. Rather, Union assigned its right to access gas transportation capacity directly from TransCanada Pipelines Limited ("TCPL") through Union's contract with TCPL. Algoma thus paid TCPL directly. Importantly, however, if Algoma failed to pay TCPL for use of gas transportation capacity being accessed by it, Union was required to pay TCPL. Algoma was then required to indemnify Union.

7 Under the 2000 gas services contract, Union continued to transport the gas from Union's metering station at the TCPL pipeline to the Algoma plant. That contract included this term:

> This agreement is contingent upon the TCPL Assignment Agreement which is attached as Schedule D and forms an integral part of this arrangement. In the event either of these agreements terminate, the other agreement shall also terminate, unless agreed to otherwise by the parties.

8 As of the April 23, 2001 *CCAA* order, Algoma owed Union $461,244 under the 2000 gas services contract. Further, because Algoma failed to pay TCPL for gas transportation services obtained by Algoma under the assignment agreement, Union was obliged to indemnify TCPL in the amount of $1,265,934. It is these two amounts that Union seeks to set off against the 1999 rebate. As indicated, the motions judge only allowed Union to set off the former amount.

The CCAA Proceedings

9 On April 23, 2001, Algoma obtained an initial order under the *CCAA*. As part of that order, the right of any claimant to assert, enforce or exercise any right of set-off or consolidation of accounts was stayed during the stay period. On November 9, 2001, while the stay period was still in force, Algoma obtained an order to authorize meetings of its creditors to consider its Plan of Arrangement, to establish a process for proving claims and for the subsequent barring of those claims in return for participating in the Plan. Under this order, an unsecured creditor that had not filed a proof of claim was deemed to have filed one in the amount as valued by Algoma. The creditor was then barred from making or enforcing any such deemed claim after December 12, 2001. Union did not file a proof of claim since it took the view that there was no net balance due from Algoma to Union once the 1999 rebate was factored in. Algoma denied that Union was entitled to a set-off and deemed Union's claim to be in the amounts of $461,244 and $1,265,934.

10 As a result, on November 27, 2001, Union moved before Farley J. for a declaration that its rights of set-off referable to its dealings with Algoma up to April 23, 2001 were not affected by the *CCAA* proceedings. In this way, it sought to prevent its claims from being deemed to have been the subject of a proof of claim and then deemed to have been barred after December 12, 2001. Union relied upon s. 18.1 of the *CCAA*, which preserves rights of set-off. I will set out that section in full below.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

The Reasons of the Motions Judge

11 The motions judge noted that a condition for application of legal set-off is that the obligations must be debts, in the sense that they are liquidated amounts. After reviewing the Board rulings and various letters by Union to Algoma, the motions judge concluded that the 1999 rebate was not a liquidated amount. He noted that in the Union employee's affidavit the rebate "approximates $2.2 million". Further communications between Union and its Rate 100 customers suggested that there might not even be a rebate, depending on the decision of the Board. He therefore held that legal set-off had not been made out.

12 As to equitable set-off, the motions judge held that the 2000 gas services contract was in substance a continuation of the 1998 contract. He concluded that there was a "close connection sufficient to ground equitable set-off as to the gas supply portion of the October 15, 2000 Agreement vis-à-vis any rebate which is authorized by the Board, but not any monies owing by Algoma to Union as a result of the November 1, 2000 Transportation Agreement." He therefore limited the equitable set-off as indicated above.

Analysis

General Principles

13 Algoma does not dispute that the law of set-off applies notwithstanding the *CCAA* proceedings. Section 18.1 of the Act makes this clear:

> The law of set-off applies to all claims made against a debtor company and to all actions instituted by it for the recovery of debts due to the company in the same manner and to the same extent as if the company were plaintiff or defendant, as the case may be.

14 Algoma does, however, submit that set-off claims should be carefully scrutinized where *CCAA* proceedings are underway because the effect is to give preference to certain creditors. As Rowles J.A. said in *Cam-Net Communications v. Vancouver Telephone Co.* (1999), 71 B.C.L.R. (3d) 226 (B.C. C.A.), at 235:

> Using, or rather misusing, the law of set-off is one example of how persons with a claim against the company in reorganization might attempt to escape the CCAA compromise. A party claiming set-off ... realizes its claim on a dollar-for-dollar basis while other creditors, who participated in the CCAA proceedings, have their claims reduced substantially. For this reason, the legislative intent animating the CCAA reorganization regime requires that courts remain vigilant to claims of set-off in the reorganization context.

15 I accept this principle, but I do not see it as a concern in this case. Union operates within a highly regulated regime and the disposition of the rebate is subject to scrutiny by a specialized tribunal. The amounts owing by Algoma to Union are not in doubt.

16 There was some dispute between the parties about the standard of review by this court of the decision of the motions judge. Counsel for Union seemed to suggest that because there is no right of appeal in *CCAA* proceedings and appeals are relatively rare, it was open to this court to review the decision of the motions judge on a standard of correctness even where that decision turned on findings of fact and inferences to be drawn from those facts. In my view, the usual standard of review in appeal proceedings applies and this court is required to give deference to the findings of the motions judge even where, as here, the decision is based on a paper record. The fact that there is no right of appeal and the appeal is only with leave under s. 13 of the Act only reinforces that conclusion. Decisions in the *CCAA* context must often be made quickly. They are, as in this case, usually made by a judge with considerable expertise in the area who has been managing the *CCAA* proceedings and is intimately familiar with the context and the issues at stake.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

17 This court and the Supreme Court of Canada have variously described the standard of appellate review. In *Equity Waste Management of Canada Corp. v. Halton Hills (Town)* (1997), 35 O.R. (3d) 321 (Ont. C.A.), at 336, Laskin J.A. wrote as follows:

> Therefore, although the entire record before a trial judge or a motion judge consists of documentary or written evidence, as it does in this case, the judge's factual findings are entitled to deference on appeal. What standard of deference applies in such a case? It is not easy to articulate a standard less deferential than "manifest error" but falling short of "correctness". I suggest that it may simply be a matter of weight or emphasis, or that, plausibly, a uniform standard of appellate review should be applied to a trial judge's findings of fact, whether the evidence is entirely oral, entirely documentary or, more typically, a combination of the two.
>
> What is important for this appeal is the kind of error that justifies intervention by an appellate court. An error of law obviously justifies intervention. An appellate court may interfere with a finding of fact if the trial judge or motion judge disregarded, misapprehended, or failed to appreciate relevant evidence, made a finding not reasonably supported by the evidence, or drew an unreasonable inference from the evidence.

18 More recently the Supreme Court in *Housen v. Nikolaisen* (2002), 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577 (S.C.C.), discussed at some length the standard of appellate review where the appellate court is called upon to review inferences from facts. The court concluded that the standard is one of considerable deference. Iacobucci and Major JJ. described the standard at para. 23 as follows:

> We reiterate that it is not the role of appellate courts to second-guess the weight to be assigned to the various items of evidence. *If there is no palpable and overriding error with respect to the underlying facts that the trial judge relies on to draw the inference, then it is only where the inference-drawing process itself is palpably in error that an appellate court can interfere with the factual conclusion.* The appellate court is not free to interfere with a factual conclusion that it disagrees with where such disagreement stems from a difference of opinion over the weight to be assigned to the underlying facts [emphasis added].

19 On the other hand, where the issue concerns application of a legal standard to a set of facts the question is one of mixed fact and law and a somewhat less deferential standard may be appropriate, although not the standard of correctness required for questions of law. This was described as follows at para. 28:

> However, where the error does not amount to an error of law, a higher standard is mandated. Where the trier of fact has considered all the evidence that the law requires him or her to consider and still comes to the wrong conclusion, then this amounts to an error of mixed law and fact and is subject to a more stringent standard of review: Southam, supra, at paras. 41 and 45. While easy to state, this distinction can be difficult in practice because matters of mixed law and fact fall along a spectrum of particularity. This difficulty was pointed out in Southam, supra, at para. 37:
>
> > ... the matrices of facts at issue in some cases are so particular, indeed so unique, that decisions about whether they satisfy legal tests do not have any great precedential value. If a court were to decide that driving at a certain speed on a certain road under certain conditions was negligent, its decision would not have any great value as a precedent. *In short, as the level of generality of the challenged proposition approaches utter particularity, the matter approaches pure application, and hence draws nigh to being an unqualified question of mixed law and fact.* See R. P. Kerans, Standards of Review Employed by Appellate Courts (1994), at pp. 103-108. Of course, it is not easy to say precisely where the line should be drawn; though in most cases it should be sufficiently clear whether the dispute is over a general proposition that might qualify as a principle of law or over a very particular set of circumstances that is not apt to be of much interest to judges and lawyers in the future [emphasis added].

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

20 It seems to me that this appeal concerns both inferences from facts and a question of mixed fact and law. The motions judge's decision about the application of legal set-off turned exclusively on the inferences to be drawn from the undisputed facts in the affidavits. His decision that Union had not shown the rebate as a debt was fact specific. Although Union argues that the motions judge overlooked important facts and misapprehended certain facts, I am not persuaded that the motions judge made any palpable or overriding error. To the contrary, I am satisfied that his decision is supported by the evidence.

21 The decision about equitable set-off is somewhat different since it involves application of a legal standard to a set of facts. As such, it is a question of mixed law and fact. While the assessment by the motions judge is entitled to deference, I am nevertheless of the view that the motions judge erred in his application of the test for equitable set-off to these particular facts.

Legal Set-Off

22 Section 111 of the *Courts of Justice Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. C.43 provides the statutory framework for legal set-off. Subsections (1) and (2) provide:

> (1) In an action for payment of a debt, the defendant may, by way of defence, claim the right to set off against the plaintiff's claim a debt owed by the plaintiff to the defendant.
>
> (2) Mutual debts may be set off against each other even if they are of a different nature.

23 The only question on the application of legal set-off in this case was whether the rebate was a debt for the purpose of s. 111. Union accepts that debt means a liquidated sum and argues that the rebate is a liquidated sum because the amount is ascertainable and, save for interest, can neither increase nor decrease. Union submits that the amount is ascertainable and fixed because the Board has accepted its proposal for calculating the amount of the rebate. It also relies on the affidavit evidence that Algoma's share of the rebate for Rate 100 customers will be unaffected by the adjustments for the years 2000 and 2001 deferral accounts.

24 The motions judge, however, was not prepared to draw that inference from the affidavit evidence. He relied upon the fact that Union only provided an estimate of the rebate and his reading of the Board decisions that did not explicitly state that Algoma or any of the other customers would receive a rebate. He also relied upon Union's own communications to its Rate 100 customers that suggested the amount of the rebate was not fixed. In his submissions, counsel for Algoma pointed out a number of facts upon which the decision by the motions judge could rest and that could support the inferences drawn. Counsel pointed out that to overturn the decision of the motions judge, this court would have to be satisfied of the following:

> (1) That it was appropriate to sever off the interest part of the rebate, since the rate had not yet been set by the Board.
>
> (2) That no significance should be attached to the use of the term "approximate" in the Union employee's description of the amount of the rebate.
>
> (3) That no significance should be attached to the fact that Union had not provided an exact figure for the amount of the rebate.
>
> (4) That the communications by Union to Algoma and its other customers concerning the uncertainty of the amount of the rebate had no significance.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(5) That there is no significance to the fact that the Board continues to prevent Union from releasing the rebate to Algoma; put another way, that the Board has no good reason for holding up disposition of the rebate.

(6) That the amounts of the rebates cannot change as a result of events in 2002.

25 I am not prepared to say that the motions judge's decision disclosed a palpable and overriding error. Since his decision is supported by the evidence, the evidence supplied by Union itself, this aspect of the appeal must be dismissed.

Equitable Set-Off

26 Equitable set-off is available where there is a claim for a sum whether liquidated or unliquidated. In *Telford v. Holt* (1987), 41 D.L.R. (4th) 385 (S.C.C.) at 398-99, Wilson J., speaking for the court, approved a statement of the applicable principles for equitable set-off found in *Coba Industries Ltd. v. Millie's Holdings (Canada) Ltd.* (1985), 20 D.L.R. (4th) 689 (B.C. C.A.) at 696-97. Those principles can be summarized as follows:

1. The party relying on a set-off must show some equitable ground for being protected against the adversary's demands.

2. The equitable ground must go to the very root of the plaintiff's claim.

3. A cross-claim must be so clearly connected with the demand of the plaintiff that it would be manifestly unjust to allow the plaintiff to enforce payment without taking into consideration the cross-claim.

4. The plaintiff's claim and the cross-claim need not arise out of the same contract.

5. Unliquidated claims are on the same footing as liquidated claims.

27 In one way or another the first three principles, but particularly the third, are in issue in this case. Put shortly, is the 1999 rebate from the 1998 gas services contract so clearly connected with the amounts owing under the 2000 assignment agreement that it would be manifestly unjust to enforce payment of the rebate without taking into account the amounts owing under the assignment agreement? The motions judge recognized that the assignment agreement was integral to the 2000 gas services agreement, but he refused equitable set-off for the amounts owing under the assignment agreement because it was not the same type of contract as the supply of gas by Union. In my view, this was not a sufficient reason to refuse equitable set-off given the interrelationship between the two 2000 agreements.

28 Kelly R. Palmer in *The Law of Set-Off in Canada* (1993) traces the evolution of the doctrine of equitable set-off from a very strict test in which the "claim raised in set-off had to impeach the title of the plaintiff's claim" [at p. 89] to a somewhat more flexible approach based upon fairness. The leading cases describing, in some fashion, the more modern test are *Coba Industries*; *Telford* and *Federal Commerce & Navigation Co. v. Molena Alpha Inc.*, [1978] 3 All E.R. 1066 (Eng. Q.B.) [affirmed on other grounds at (1978), [1979] A.C. 757 (U.K. H.L.)].

29 It seems to me that a very helpful test is set out in a passage from the reasons of Lord Denning in *Federal Commerce* at p. 1078 and which was quoted with apparent approval by Wilson J. in *Telford* at p. 400:

We have to ask ourselves: what should we do now so as to ensure fair dealing between the parties? ... This question must be asked in each case as it arises for decision; and then, from case to case, we shall build up a series of precedents to guide those who come after us. But one thing is quite clear: it is not every cross-claim which can

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> be deducted. *It is only cross-claims that arise out of the same transaction or are closely connected with it.* And it is only cross-claims which go directly to impeach the plaintiff's demands, *that is, so closely connected with his demands that it would be manifestly unjust to allow him to enforce payment without taking into account the cross-claim* [emphasis added].

30 In my view, there is such a close connection between the 2000 gas services contract and the 2000 assignment agreement, that the amounts owing on them cannot be severed for the purposes of equitable set-off. The assignment agreement is attached as a schedule to the 2000 gas services contract and in the event either of the agreements terminates, the other terminates, unless otherwise agreed to by the parties. The parties agreed in the 2000 gas services contract that it was "contingent upon" the assignment agreement and that the latter formed an integral part of the latter. Accepting the correctness of the motion judge's determination that the 1998 and 2000 gas services contracts exhibit a sufficient degree of connection to justify equitable set-off, it seems to me that it would be manifestly unjust to allow Algoma to insist on payment of the rebate arising under the former without allowing Union to set-off all the amounts owing under the 2000 arrangement.

31 The relationship between the parties under the 2000 contracts is different than the relationship under the 1998 contract but they are in a sense nothing more than a successor arrangement to accomplish what had been done under the 1998 contract. Admittedly, under the 2000 assignment agreement, the underlying relationship was between TCPL and Union. Union only became entitled to collect from Algoma because Algoma failed to pay the charges that TCPL was entitled to collect from Union. Under the agreement, Algoma agreed to indemnify Union in those circumstances. However, there is a close connection between the 1998 contract and both of the 2000 contracts because they all, in one way or another, facilitate the supply of gas to Algoma.

32 A helpful example is *Coba Industries*, which was approved by Wilson J. in *Telford*. Palmer describes the facts of *Coba Industries* at p. 133 of his text:

> Hp entered a sale and leaseback of property with the defendant, in the course of which Hp obtained a second mortgage over the property and granted a lease to the defendant. The lease payments were calculated to be sufficient to cover the mortgage payments. Hp assigned the mortgage to the plaintiff who notified the assignment to the defendant. When Hp fell into arrears on the lease, the defendant ceased making mortgage payments. The plaintiff sued for foreclosure, and was met with a claim for set-off.

33 Macfarlane J.A., writing for the court in *Coba Industries*, found several facts that established the close connection necessary for equitable set-off. He wrote at p. 700:

> I think this evidence demonstrates that, from the outset, it was at the heart of any liability on the part of [the defendant] that [Hp] provide and assure payments under the leases sufficient to satisfy payments from time to time under both mortgages.

34 The 1998 contract and 2000 agreements exhibit this kind of connection. Given that the motions judge found that it would be manifestly unjust not to permit Union to set off the amounts owing on the 2000 gas services contract, I conclude that it would be manifestly unjust to allow Algoma to enforce payment of the 2000 rebate without taking into account its liability to Union under the assignment agreement, which formed an integral part of the arrangement between the parties.

Disposition

35 Accordingly, I would allow the appeal with costs on a partial indemnity basis. In accordance with the written submissions of the parties, costs are fixed at $33,111.29.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Appeal allowed in part.

FN1 Although not stated explicitly in the affidavits, it appears that the contract did renew for a further year.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 2

2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 179, [2002] S.C.J. No. 31, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235, 286 N.R. 1, REJB 2002-29758, J.E. 2002-617

Housen v. Nikolaisen

Paul Housen, Appellant v. Rural Municipality of Shellbrook No. 493, Respondent

Supreme Court of Canada

McLachlin C.J.C., L'Heureux-Dubé, Gonthier, Iacobucci, Major, Bastarache, Binnie, Arbour, LeBel JJ.

Heard: October 2, 2001
Judgment: March 28, 2002[FN*]
Docket: 27826

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Proceedings: reversing [2000] 4 W.W.R. 173, 50 M.V.R. (3d) 70, 189 Sask. R. 51, 216 W.A.C. 51, 9 M.P.L.R. (3d) 126 (Sask. C.A.); reversed in part (1997), 161 Sask. R. 241, [1998] 5 W.W.R. 523, 44 M.P.L.R. (2d) 203 (Sask. Q.B.)

Counsel: *Gary D. Young, Q.C.*, *Denis I. Quon*, *M. Kim Anderson*, for Appellant

Michael Morris, *G.L. Gerrand, Q.C.*, for Respondent

Subject: Publie; Civil Practice and Procedure; Torts

Highways and streets --- Maintenance and repair — Duty to repair — To what duty extends — Traffic signs and signals

Plaintiff's appeal from order dismissing action against municipality was allowed — Road must be kept in such reasonable state of repair that users exercising ordinary care might travel upon it with safety — Accident occurred at dangerous part of road where sign warning motorists should have been placed — Even though impaired, driver was not driving recklessly such that he would have missed or ignored sign, if erected.

Municipal law --- Munieipal liability — Negligence — General principles

Plaintiff's appeal from order dismissing action against municipality was allowed — Road must be kept in such reasonable state of repair that users exercising ordinary care might travel upon it with safety — Municipality knew or should have known of disrepair of road and was liable under s. 192 of Rural Municipality Act, 1989 — Accident occurred at dangerous part of road where sign warning motorists should have been placed — Rural Munieipality Act, 1989, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-26.1, s. 192.

Rues et autoroutes --- Entretien et remise en état — Obligation de remettre en état — Étendue de l'obligation — Panneaux de signalisation et signaux

Accueil du pourvoi interjeté par le demandeur à l'encontre de l'ordonnance rejetant son action contre la municipalité — Chemin doit être tenu dans un état raisonnable d'entretien afin que les utilisateurs devant l'emprunter, en prenant des précautions normales, puissent y circuler en sécurité — Accident a eu lieu sur une portion dangereuse d'un chemin où il aurait dû y avoir un panneau avertissant les automobilistes du danger — Même si le conducteur avait les facultés affaiblies, il ne conduisait pas d'une façon téméraire qui l'aurait empêché de voir, ou qui lui aurait permis de faire abstraction, d'un panneau, s'il y en avait eu un.

Droit municipal --- Responsabilité municipale — Négligence — Principes généraux

Accueil du pourvoi interjeté par le demandeur à l'encontre de l'ordonnance rejetant son action contre la municipalité — Chemin doit être tenu dans un état raisonnable d'entretien afin que les utilisateurs devant l'emprunter, en prenant des précautions normales, puissent y circuler en sécurité — Municipalité connaissait ou aurait dû connaître le mauvais état du chemin; elle était donc responsable en vertu de l'art. 192 de The Rural Municipality Act, 1989 — Accident a eu lieu sur une partie dangereuse d'un chemin où il aurait dû y avoir un panneau avertissant les automobilistes du danger — Rural Municipality Act, 1989, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-26.1, s. 192.

The plaintiff was a passenger in a motor vehicle driven by N. The vehicle was involved in an accident, which rendered the plaintiff a quadriplegic. At trial, N was found negligent in taking the curve in the rural road at an excessive rate of speed while impaired. The evidence established that N had travelled the road three times in the same direction in the preceding 18 to 20 hours. The municipality was also found to be at fault for breaching its duty to keep the road in a reasonable state of repair as required by s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*. The trial judge held that it was reasonable to expect the municipality to erect and maintain a sign warning motorists of the hazard. The trial judge found that the plaintiff was 15 per cent contributorily negligent, the driver was 50 per cent liable and the municipality was 35 per cent liable. The Court of Appeal overturned the trial judge's finding that the municipality was negligent and dismissed the plaintiff's action against it. The plaintiff appealed.

Held: The appeal was allowed.

Per Iacobucci and Major JJ. (McLachlin C.J.C., L'Heureux-Dubé and Arbour JJ. concurring): The standard of review to be applied by an appellate court to the decision of the trial judge is that of palpable and overriding error. Palpable means "plainly seen". The standard of review for questions of law is that of correctness and for findings of fact is that of palpable and overriding error. There is a presumption of fitness in favour of the trial judge. The bases for deferring to the findings of fact of the trial judge are to limit the number, length and cost of appeals, to promote the autonomy and integrity of trial proceedings and to recognize the expertise of the trial judge and his or her advantageous position. The standard of palpable and overriding error also applies to the inferences of fact drawn by the trial judge. Questions of mixed fact and law which are findings of negligence should also be accorded great deference, except those which amount to an incorrect statement of the legal standard.

The municipality has a statutory obligation to keep the road in such a reasonable state of repair that those requiring to use it might, exercising ordinary care, travel upon it with safety. The trial judge considered the conduct of an ordinary or reasonable motorist approaching the curve in the road. The trial judge's reliance on the evidence of some witnesses as opposed to others was insufficient proof that she forgot, ignored or misconceived the evidence. The trial judge apportioned negligence between the driver and the municipality in a way that entailed a consideration of the ordinary driver. The trial judge did not adopt the de facto speed limit of 80 km/h as the speed of the ordinary motorist approaching the curve. The trial judge implicitly found that the curve could not be taken safely at greater than 60 km/h on a dry road and 50 km/h on a wet road. She did not commit a palpable and overriding error.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Section 192(3) of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989* required the plaintiff to show that the municipality knew or should have known of the disrepair of the road before it could be found to have breached its duty of care under the Act. The issue was one of mixed fact and law. The existence of the prior accidents was simply a factor in finding that the municipality should have been put on notice with respect to the condition of the road. The trial judge based her conclusion on the perspective of a prudent municipal councillor and drew the inference that the municipality should have been aware of the permanent feature of the road which presented a hazard. The burden of proof was not shifted to the municipality. The municipality did not rebut the inference that it ought to have been aware of the danger. The trial judge's findings of fact on causation were reasonable and did not reach the level of a palpable and overriding error. The accident occurred at a dangerous part of the road where a warning sign should have been erected; driver N's degree of impairment increased his risk of not reacting even if there had been a sign; even so, N was not driving so recklessly that he would have been expected to miss or ignore a warning sign. The trial judge's judgment should be restored.

Per Bastarache J. (dissenting) (Gonthier, Binnie and LeBel JJ. concurring): The trial judge erred in law by failing to apply the correct standard of care to the municipality. The appellate court was entitled to conclude that inferences of fact made by the trial judge were clearly wrong. There is no difference between concluding that it was "unreasonable" or "palpably wrong" for a trial judge to draw an inference from the facts as found by her and concluding that the inference was not reasonably supported by those facts. A trial judge's conclusions on questions of mixed fact and law in negligence actions need not be accorded deference in every case. The municipality's duty of care is limited to a duty to repair to a standard which permits drivers exercising ordinary care to proceed with safety. The mere existence of a hazard does not give rise to a duty to erect a sign. The fact that the hazard was hidden did not automatically give rise to the conclusion that it would pose a risk to a reasonable driver, nor did the expert testimony relied on support that finding. The trial judge's factual findings did not support the conclusion that the municipality was in breach of its duty. A more in-depth analysis of the state of the road was required. The Court of Appeal was correct in finding that the road was obviously not designed to accommodate travel at a general speed of 80 km/h or that drivers would be somehow fooled by the dual nature of the road. The trial judge made both errors of law and palpable and overriding errors of fact in determining that the municipality should have known of the alleged state of disrepair of the road. The trial judge failed to determine whether knowledge should be imputed to the municipality from the perspective of what a prudent municipal councillor should have known. The municipality did not have actual knowledge of prior accidents, which had occurred on different portions of the road than the subject location. The mere occurrence of an accident did not indicate a duty to post a sign. The evidence indicated that the accident occurred as a result of N's level of impairment and not from any failure on the municipality's part. As the legislature had clearly imposed a statutory duty of care on the municipality, it was not necessary to find a common law duty of care. It was only reasonable to expect a municipality to foresee accidents which occurred as a result of the conditions of the road, not the conditions of the driver. The appeal should be dismissed.

Le demandeur est devenu quadriplégique après avoir été passager dans un véhicule à moteur, conduit par N, impliqué dans un accident. Lors du procès, il a été décidé que N avait fait preuve de négligence en abordant la courbe du chemin rural à une vitesse excessive alors qu'il avait les facultés affaiblies. La preuve a démontré que N avait emprunté trois fois ce chemin dans la même direction durant les 18 à 20 heures précédant l'accident. Il a aussi été décidé que la municipalité était fautive parce qu'elle avait manqué à son obligation de tenir la route dans un état raisonnable d'entretien tel qu'il était exigé par l'art. 192 de *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*. La juge de première instance a statué qu'il était raisonnable de s'attendre à ce que la municipalité pose et maintienne en place des panneaux avertissant les automobilistes du danger. La juge a attribué 15 pour cent de la responsabilité au demandeur en raison de sa négligence concourante, 50 pour cent au conducteur et 35 pour cent à la municipalité. La Cour d'appel a infirmé la conclusion de la juge de première instance selon laquelle la municipalité avait été négligente et elle a rejeté l'action intentée contre celle-ci par le demandeur. Ce dernier a interjeté appel.

Arrêt: Le pourvoi a été accueilli.

Iacobucci, Major, JJ. (McLachlin, J.C.C., L'Heureux-Dubé, Arbour, JJ., souscrivant): La norme de contrôle devant

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

être appliquée par une cour d'appel à l'égard d'une décision du juge de première instance est celle de l'erreur manifeste et dominante. Manifeste signifie « évidente ». La norme de contrôle applicable aux questions de droit est la décision correcte; celle applicable aux conclusions de fait, l'erreur manifeste et dominante. Il existe en faveur du juge une présomption d'aptitude à juger. On doit faire preuve de retenue à l'égard des conclusions de fait tirées par la juge dans le but de: diminuer le nombre d'appels, leur durée et leur coût; favoriser l'autonomie et l'intégrité des procédures judiciaires; et reconnaître la compétence du juge de première instance ainsi que sa position avantageuse. La norme de l'erreur manifeste et dominante s'applique aussi aux inférences de fait tirées par le juge de première instance. Il faut aussi faire preuve d'une grande retenue à l'égard des questions mixtes de fait et de droit qui sont des conclusions de négligence, sauf à l'égard de celles qui sont équivalentes à une formulation incorrecte de la norme juridique.

La municipalité avait une obligation légale de tenir le chemin dans un état raisonnable d'entretien afin que les utilisateurs devant l'emprunter, en prenant des précautions normales, puissent y circuler en sécurité. La juge de première instance a examiné le comportement d'un automobiliste normal ou raisonnable qui s'approche de la courbe du chemin. Le fait qu'elle ait retenu le témoignage de certains témoins seulement n'était pas suffisant pour démontrer qu'elle avait oublié, négligé ou mal interprété la preuve. La juge de première instance a réparti la responsabilité entre le conducteur et la municipalité d'une façon qui tenait compte du conducteur normal. Elle n'a pas accepté la limite de vitesse de facto de 80 km/h comme la vitesse de l'automobiliste normal qui s'approche de la courbe. La juge a implicitement conclu que la courbe ne pouvait être empruntée de façon sécuritaire à une vitesse plus grande que 60 km/h sur une route sèche et 50 km/h sur une route mouillée. Elle n'a pas commis d'erreur manifeste et dominante.

Selon l'art. 192(3) de *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, le demandeur devait prouver que la municipalité connaissait ou devait connaître le mauvais état de la route pour qu'il soit décidé que celle-ci avait manqué à son obligation de diligence prévue à la Loi. Il s'agissait d'une question mixte de fait et de droit. L'existence d'accidents antérieurs ne constituait qu'un des facteurs ayant mené à la conclusion que la municipalité aurait dû être avertie de l'état de la route. La conclusion de la juge de première instance était fondée sur le point de vue d'un conseiller municipal prudent et la juge a tiré l'inférence que la municipalité aurait dû connaître la caractéristique permanente du chemin qui était dangereuse. Le fardeau de preuve n'est pas devenu celui de la municipalité. La municipalité n'a pas réussi à repousser l'inférence qu'elle aurait dû connaître le danger. Les conclusions de fait de la juge de première instance relativement au lien de causalité étaient raisonnables et ne constituaient pas une erreur manifeste et dominante. L'accident a eu lieu sur une partie dangereuse du chemin, à un endroit où il aurait dû y avoir un panneau d'avertissement; le niveau de facultés affaiblies du conducteur, N, a augmenté le risque qu'il ne puisse réagir même s'il y avait eu un panneau; et, encore là, N ne conduisait pas de façon si téméraire que l'on aurait pu s'attendre à ce qu'il ne voie pas le panneau d'avertissement ou à ce qu'il l'ignore. Le jugement rendu par la juge de première instance devrait être rétabli.

Bastarache, J. (dissident) (Gonthier, Binnie, LeBel, JJ., souscrivant): La juge de première instance a commis une erreur de droit lorsqu'elle n'a pas appliqué la bonne norme de diligence raisonnable à l'égard de la municipalité. Le tribunal d'appel avait le droit de conclure que les inférences de fait tirées par la juge de première instance était évidemment erronées. Il n'y avait aucune différence entre conclure qu'il était « déraisonnable » ou « manifestement erroné » pour un juge de tirer une inférence des faits qu'il a retenus et conclure que l'inférence n'était pas raisonnablement appuyée par ces faits-là. Il n'est pas nécessaire de faire preuve de retenue, dans tous les cas, à l'égard des conclusions du juge de première instance relatives aux questions mixtes de fait et de droit dans le cadre d'actions en négligence. L'obligation de diligence de la municipalité ne se limite qu'à un devoir de réparer, qui lui-même se limite à une norme permettant aux conducteurs faisant preuve de précautions normales de voyager en sécurité. La simple existence d'un danger ne donne pas lieu à une obligation de poser un panneau. Le fait qu'il s'agissait d'un danger caché ne soulevait pas automatiquement la conclusion qu'il poserait un risque pour le conducteur raisonnable et cette conclusion n'était pas non plus soulevée par le témoignage d'expert qui l'appuyait. Les conclusions de fait de la juge de première instance n'appuyaient pas la conclusion que la municipalité avait manqué à son obligation. Il aurait été nécessaire de faire une analyse plus poussée de l'état du chemin. La Cour d'appel a conclu à bon droit que le chemin n'était évidemment pas conçu pour y voyager à une vitesse générale de 80 km/h ou que les conducteurs seraient induits en erreur par la nature hybride du chemin. La juge de première instance a fait des erreurs de droit et des erreurs de fait manifestes et dominantes lorsqu'elle a décidé que la municipalité aurait dû connaître le mauvais état allégué du che-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

min. La juge n'a pas décidé s'il fallait prêter à la municipalité la connaissance requise en considérant cette question du point de vue d'un conseiller municipal prudent. La municipalité n'avait pas une connaissance réelle des accidents antérieurs, lesquels avaient eu lieu à des endroits différents sur le chemin de celui concerné. Le simple fait qu'un accident ait eu lieu n'établissait pas qu'il y avait une obligation de poser un panneau. La preuve démontrait que l'accident avait eu lieu à cause du niveau de facultés affaiblies de N et non à cause d'un manquement de la municipalité. Puisque le législateur avait clairement imposé dans la loi une obligation de diligence à la municipalité, il n'était pas nécessaire de conclure à l'existence d'une telle obligation en vertu de la common law. Il était raisonnable de s'attendre à ce qu'une municipalité prévoie les accidents qui peuvent avoir lieu à cause des conditions de la route et non à cause de l'état du chauffeur. Le pourvoi devrait être rejeté.

Cases considered by *Iacobucci, Major JJ.*:

Anderson v. Bessemer (City) (1985), 470 U.S. 564, 105 S. Ct. 1504, 84 L. Ed. 2d 518, 53 U.S.L.W. 4314, 1 Fed. R. Serv. 3d 1 (U.S. N.C.) — considered

Canada (Director of Investigation & Research) v. Southam Inc., 144 D.L.R. (4th) 1, 71 C.P.R. (3d) 417, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 748, 209 N.R. 20, 50 Admin. L.R. (2d) 199, 1997 CarswellNat 368, 1997 CarswellNat 369, [1996] S.C.J. No. 116 (S.C.C.) — followed

Canadian National Railway v. Muller (1933), 41 C.R.C. 329, [1934] 1 D.L.R. 768 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Consolboard Inc. v. MacMillan Bloedel (Sask.) Ltd., [1981] 1 S.C.R. 504, 56 C.P.R. (2d) 145, 35 N.R. 390, 122 D.L.R. (3d) 203, 1981 CarswellNat 582F (S.C.C.) — referred to

Cork v. Kirby MacLean Ltd., [1952] 2 All E.R. 402 (Eng. C.A.) — followed

Dubé v. Labar, 36 C.C.L.T. 105, [1986] 3 W.W.R. 750, 68 N.R. 91, 42 M.V.R. 1, [1986] 1 S.C.R. 649, 2 B.C.L.R. (2d) 273, 1 Y.R. 81, 27 D.L.R. (4th) 653, 1986 CarswellYukon 4, 1986 CarswellYukon 13 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Galaske v. O'Donnell, [1994] 5 W.W.R. 1, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 670, 112 D.L.R. (4th) 109, 43 B.C.A.C. 37, 69 W.A.C. 37, 166 N.R. 5, 89 B.C.L.R. (2d) 273, 21 C.C.L.T. (2d) 1, 2 M.V.R. (3d) 1, 1994 CarswellBC 152, 1994 CarswellBC 1238, [1994] S.C.J. No. 28 (S.C.C.) — followed

Goodman Estate v. Geffen, [1991] 5 W.W.R. 389, 42 E.T.R. 97, (sub nom. *Geffen v. Goodman Estate*) [1991] 2 S.C.R. 353, 125 A.R. 81, 14 W.A.C. 81, 80 Alta. L.R. (2d) 293, (sub nom. *Geffen v. Goodman Estate*) 81 D.L.R. (4th) 211, 127 N.R. 241, 1991 CarswellAlta 91, 1991 CarswellAlta 557, [1991] S.C.J. No. 53 (S.C.C.) — followed

Gottardo Properties (Dome) Inc. v. Toronto (City), 1998 CarswellOnt 3004, (sub nom. *Gottardo Properties (Dome) Inc. v. Regional Assessment Commissioner, Region No. 9)* 111 O.A.C. 272, 162 D.L.R. (4th) 574, 46 M.P.L.R. (2d) 309 (Ont. C.A.) — followed

Hodgkinson v. Simms, [1994] 9 W.W.R. 609, 49 B.C.A.C. 1, 80 W.A.C. 1, 22 C.C.L.T. (2d) 1, 16 B.L.R. (2d) 1, 6 C.C.L.S. 1, 57 C.P.R. (3d) 1, 5 E.T.R. (2d) 1, [1994] 3 S.C.R. 377, 95 D.T.C. 5135, 97 B.C.L.R. (2d) 1, 117 D.L.R. (4th) 161, 171 N.R. 245, 1994 CarswellBC 438, 1994 CarswellBC 1245 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Horsley v. MacLaren, [1969] 2 O.R. 137, (sub nom. *Matthews v. MacLaren)* 4 D.L.R. (3d) 557 (Ont. H.C.) — referred to

Ingles v. Tutkaluk Construction Ltd., 183 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 2000 SCC 12, 2000 CarswellOnt 447, 2000 Car-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

swellOnt 448, 46 O.R. (3d) 736 (headnote only), 8 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, 49 C.C.L.T. (2d) 1, 251 N.R. 63, 1 C.L.R. (3d) 1, 130 O.A.C. 201, [2000] 1 S.C.R. 298, [2000] S.C.J. No. 13 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman, [1981] 2 S.C.R. 2, 124 D.L.R. (3d) 415, 40 N.R. 4, 1981 CarswellBC 635, 1981 CarswellBC 635F (S.C.C.) — followed

McLean v. McCannell, [1937] S.C.R. 341, [1937] 2 D.L.R. 639, 1937 CarswellOnt 105 (S.C.C.) — considered

Palsky v. Humphrey, [1964] S.C.R. 580, 48 W.W.R. 38, 45 D.L.R. (2d) 655, 1964 CarswellAlta 36 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Partridge v. Langenburg (Rural Municipality), [1929] 3 W.W.R. 555, 24 Sask. L.R. 153, [1930] 1 D.L.R. 939, 1929 CarswellSask 95 (Sask. C.A.) — followed

"Rhone" (The) v. "Peter A.B. Widener" (The), 148 N.R. 349, [1993] 1 S.C.R. 497, 101 D.L.R. (4th) 188, 1993 CarswellNat 1376, [1993] 1 Lloyd's Rep. 600, 1993 CarswellNat 1888 (S.C.C.) — considered

Ryan v. Victoria (City), 1999 CarswellBC 79, 1999 CarswellBC 80, 50 M.P.L.R. (2d) 1, 234 N.R. 201, 168 D.L.R. (4th) 513, 117 B.C.A.C. 103, 191 W.A.C. 103, 40 M.V.R. (3d) 1, 44 C.C.L.T. (2d) 1, 59 B.C.L.R. (3d) 81, [1999] 6 W.W.R. 61, [1999] 1 S.C.R. 201, [1999] S.C.J. No. 7 (S.C.C.) — considered

Schreiber Brothers Ltd. v. Currie Products Ltd., [1980] 2 S.C.R. 78, 108 D.L.R. (3d) 1, 31 N.R. 335, 1980 CarswellOnt 653, 1980 CarswellNat 653F, 1980 CarswellOnt 0653F (S.C.C.) — referred to

Schwartz v. R., 17 C.C.E.L. (2d) 141, (sub nom. *Minister of National Revenue v. Schwartz*) 193 N.R. 241, (sub nom. *Schwartz v. Canada*) 133 D.L.R. (4th) 289, 96 D.T.C. 6103, 10 C.C.P.B. 213, [1996] 1 C.T.C. 303, (sub nom. *Schwartz v. Canada*) [1996] 1 S.C.R. 254, 1996 CarswellNat 422, 1996 CarswellNat 422F (S.C.C.) — followed

St-Jean c. Mercier, 2002 SCC 15, 2002 CarswellQue 142, 2002 CarswellQue 143 (S.C.C.) — considered

Stein v. "Kathy K" (The) (1975), [1976] 2 S.C.R. 802, 6 N.R. 359, 62 D.L.R. (3d) 1, 1975 CarswellNat 385, [1976] 1 Lloyd's Rep. 153, 1975 CarswellNat 385F (S.C.C.) — followed

Toneguzzo-Norvell (Guardian ad litem of) v. Burnaby Hospital, [1994] 2 W.W.R. 609, 87 B.C.L.R. (2d) 1, 18 C.C.L.T. (2d) 209, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 114, 110 D.L.R. (4th) 289, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein*) 162 N.R. 161, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein*) 38 B.C.A.C. 193, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein*) 62 W.A.C. 193, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein*) [1994] R.R.A. 1, 1994 CarswellBC 101, 1994 CarswellBC 1232, [1994] S.C.J. No. 4 (S.C.C.) — followed

Underwood v. Ocean City Realty Ltd., 12 B.C.L.R. (2d) 199, 1987 CarswellBC 69 (B.C. C.A.) — followed

Van de Perre v. Edwards, 2001 SCC 60, 2001 CarswellBC 1999, 2001 CarswellBC 2000, 204 D.L.R. (4th) 257, 94 B.C.L.R. (3d) 199, 19 R.F.L. (5th) 396, [2001] 11 W.W.R. 1, (sub nom. *P. (K.V.) v. E. (T.)*) 275 N.R. 52, (sub nom. *K.V.P. v. T.E.*) 156 B.C.A.C. 161, (sub nom. *K.V.P. v. T.E.*) 255 W.A.C. 161, [2001] S.C.J. No. 60 (S.C.C.) — followed

Woods Manufacturing Co. v. R., [1951] S.C.R. 504, 67 C.R.T.C. 87, [1951] 2 D.L.R. 465, 1951 CarswellNat 272 (S.C.C.) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 179, [2002] S.C.J. No. 31, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235, 286 N.R. 1, REJB 2002-29758, J.E. 2002-617

Cases considered by *Bastarache J.*:

Bose Corp. v. Consumers Union of U.S. Inc. (1984), 466 U.S. 485, 104 S. Ct. 1949, 80 L. Ed. 2d 502, 38 Fed. R. Serv. 3d 1421, 10 Media L. Rep. 1625 (U.S. Mass.) — considered

Brown v. British Columbia (Minister of Transportation & Highways), [1994] 4 W.W.R. 194, 20 Admin. L.R. (2d) 1, 89 B.C.L.R. (2d) 1, 19 C.C.L.T. (2d) 268, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 420, 42 B.C.A.C. 1, 67 W.A.C. 1, 2 M.V.R. (3d) 43, 164 N.R. 161, 112 D.L.R. (4th) 1, 1994 CarswellBC 128, 1994 CarswellBC 1236, [1994] S.C.J. No. 20 (S.C.C.) — considered

Canada v. Pharmaceutical Society (Nova Scotia), 15 C.R. (4th) 1, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society)* 93 D.L.R. (4th) 36, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society)* [1992] 2 S.C.R. 606, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society)* 43 C.P.R. (3d) 1, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society)* 74 C.C.C. (3d) 289, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society)* 10 C.R.R. (2d) 34, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society (No. 2))* 139 N.R. 241, (sub nom. *R. v. Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society (No. 2))* 114 N.S.R. (2d) 91, 1992 CarswellNS 15, 313 A.P.R. 91, 1992 CarswellNS 353, [1992] S.C.J. No. 67 (S.C.C.) — considered

Canada (Director of Investigation & Research) v. Southam Inc., 144 D.L.R. (4th) 1, 71 C.P.R. (3d) 417, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 748, 209 N.R. 20, 50 Admin. L.R. (2d) 199, 1997 CarswellNat 368 (Eng.), 1997 CarswellNat 369 (Fr.), 1997 CarswellNat 368, 1997 CarswellNat 369, [1996] S.C.J. No. 116 (S.C.C.) — considered

Diebel Estate v. Pinto Creek (Rural Municipality) No. 75, (sub nom. *Diebel Estate v. Pinto Creek No. 75 (Rural Municipality))* 149 Sask. R. 68, 1996 CarswellSask 584 (Sask. Q.B.) — considered

Fafard v. Quebec (City), 55 S.C.R. 615, 39 D.L.R. 717, 1917 CarswellQue 8 (S.C.C.) — considered

Galbiati v. Regina (City) (1971), [1972] 2 W.W.R. 40, 1971 CarswellSask 93 (Sask. Q.B.) — considered

Goodman Estate v. Geffen, [1991] 5 W.W.R. 389, 42 E.T.R. 97, (sub nom. *Geffen v. Goodman Estate)* [1991] 2 S.C.R. 353, 125 A.R. 81, 14 W.A.C. 81, 80 Alta. L.R. (2d) 293, (sub nom. *Geffen v. Goodman Estate)* 81 D.L.R. (4th) 211, 127 N.R. 241, 1991 CarswellAlta 91, 1991 CarswellAlta 557, [1991] S.C.J. No. 53 (S.C.C.) — considered

Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman (1978), 95 D.L.R. (3d) 82, 1981 CarswellBC 726 (B.C. S.C.) — referred to

Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman, 21 B.C.L.R. 155, (sub nom. *Taylor v. Ankenman)* 112 D.L.R. (3d) 297, 1980 CarswellBC 137 (B.C. C.A.) — referred to

Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman, [1981] 2 S.C.R. 2, 124 D.L.R. (3d) 415, 40 N.R. 4, 1981 CarswellBC 635, 1981 CarswellBC 635F (S.C.C.) — considered

Jennings v. Cronsberry, (sub nom. *R. v. Jennings)* [1966] S.C.R. 532, 57 D.L.R. (2d) 644, 1966 CarswellOnt 61 (S.C.C.) — considered

Just v. British Columbia, 1 C.C.L.T. (2d) 1, [1989] 2 S.C.R. 1228, 18 M.V.R. (2d) 1, [1990] 1 W.W.R. 385, 41 B.C.L.R. (2d) 350, 103 N.R. 1, 64 D.L.R. (4th) 689, 41 Admin. L.R. 161, [1990] R.R.A. 140, 1989 CarswellBC 234, 1989 CarswellBC 719, [1989] S.C.J. No. 121 (S.C.C.) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 179, [2002] S.C.J. No. 31, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235, 286 N.R. 1, REJB 2002-29758, J.E. 2002-617

Kolesar v. Jeffries (1977), (sub nom. *Joseph Brant Memorial Hospital v. Koziol)* [1978] 1 S.C.R. 491, 2 C.C.L.T. 170, (sub nom. *Kolesar v. Joseph Brant Memorial Hospital)* 15 N.R. 302, 77 D.L.R. (3d) 161, 1977 CarswellOnt 448, 1977 CarswellOnt 465 (S.C.C.) — considered

Levey v. Rodgers (Rural Municipality), [1921] 3 W.W.R. 764, 15 Sask. L.R. 31, 63 D.L.R. 452, 1921 CarswellSask 185 (Sask. C.A.) — referred to

Moge v. Moge (1992), [1993] 1 W.W.R. 481, 99 D.L.R. (4th) 456, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 813, 81 Man. R. (2d) 161, 30 W.A.C. 161, 43 R.F.L. (3d) 345, 145 N.R. 1, [1993] R.D.F. 168, 1992 CarswellMan 143 (Eng.), 1992 CarswellMan 222 (Fr.), [1992] S.C.J. No. 107 (S.C.C.) — considered

Nelson v. Waverley (Rural Municipality No. 44), 65 Sask. R. 260, 1988 CarswellSask 140 (Sask. Q.B.) — considered

Nielsen v. Kamloops (City), [1984] 5 W.W.R. 1, [1984] 2 S.C.R. 2, 10 D.L.R. (4th) 641, 54 N.R. 1, 11 Admin. L.R. 1, 29 C.C.L.T. 97, 8 C.L.R. 1, 26 M.P.L.R. 81, 66 B.C.L.R. 273, 1984 CarswellBC 476, 1984 CarswellBC 821 (S.C.C.) — considered

Parkland No. 31 (County) v. Stetar (1974), [1975] 1 W.W.R. 441, [1975] 2 S.C.R. 884, 3 N.R. 311, 50 D.L.R. (3d) 376, 1974 CarswellAlta 131, 1974 CarswellAlta 196 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Partridge v. Langenburg (Rural Municipality), [1929] 3 W.W.R. 555, 24 Sask. L.R. 153, [1930] 1 D.L.R. 939, 1929 CarswellSask 95 (Sask. C.A.) — considered

Ryan v. Victoria (City), 1999 CarswellBC 79, 1999 CarswellBC 80, 50 M.P.L.R. (2d) 1, 234 N.R. 201, 168 D.L.R. (4th) 513, 117 B.C.A.C. 103, 191 W.A.C. 103, 40 M.V.R. (3d) 1, 44 C.C.L.T. (2d) 1, 59 B.C.L.R. (3d) 81, [1999] 6 W.W.R. 61, [1999] 1 S.C.R. 201, [1999] S.C.J. No. 7 (S.C.C.) — considered

Schreiber Brothers Ltd. v. Currie Products Ltd., [1980] 2 S.C.R. 78, 108 D.L.R. (3d) 1, 31 N.R. 335, 1980 CarswellOnt 653, 1980 CarswellNat 653F, 1980 CarswellOnt 0653F (S.C.C.) — referred to

Schwartz v. R., 17 C.C.E.L. (2d) 141, (sub nom. *Minister of National Revenue v. Schwartz)* 193 N.R. 241, (sub nom. *Schwartz v. Canada)* 133 D.L.R. (4th) 289, 96 D.T.C. 6103, 10 C.C.P.B. 213, [1996] 1 C.T.C. 303, (sub nom. *Schwartz v. Canada)* [1996] 1 S.C.R. 254, 1996 CarswellNat 422, 1996 CarswellNat 422F (S.C.C.) — considered

Shupe v. Pleasantdale (Rural Municipality), [1932] 1 W.W.R. 627, 1932 CarswellSask 25 (Sask. C.A.) — considered

St-Jean c. Mercier, 2002 SCC 15, 2002 CarswellQue 142, 2002 CarswellQue 143 (S.C.C.) — considered

Stein v. "Kathy K" (The) (1975), [1976] 2 S.C.R. 802, 6 N.R. 359, 62 D.L.R. (3d) 1, 1975 CarswellNat 385, [1976] 1 Lloyd's Rep. 153, 1975 CarswellNat 385F (S.C.C.) — considered

Swinamer v. Nova Scotia (Attorney General), 19 C.C.L.T. (2d) 233, 20 Admin. L.R. (2d) 39, 112 D.L.R. (4th) 18, 129 N.S.R. (2d) 321, 362 A.P.R. 321, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 445, 2 M.V.R. (3d) 80, 163 N.R. 291, 1994 CarswellNS 3, 1994 CarswellNS 433 (S.C.C.) — referred to

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 179, [2002] S.C.J. No. 31, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235, 286 N.R. 1, REJB 2002-29758, J.E. 2002-617

Toneguzzo-Norvell (Guardian ad litem of) v. Burnaby Hospital, [1994] 2 W.W.R. 609, 87 B.C.L.R. (2d) 1, 18 C.C.L.T. (2d) 209, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 114, 110 D.L.R. (4th) 289, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein)* 162 N.R. 161, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein)* 38 B.C.A.C. 193, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein)* 62 W.A.C. 193, (sub nom. *Toneguzzo-Norvell v. Savein)* [1994] R.R.A. 1, 1994 CarswellBC 101, 1994 CarswellBC 1232, [1994] S.C.J. No. 4 (S.C.C.) — considered

Toronto (City) Board of Education v. O.S.S.T.F., District 15, 25 C.C.E.L. (2d) 153, 144 D.L.R. (4th) 385, (sub nom. *Board of Education of Toronto v. Ontario Secondary School Teachers' Federation District 15)* 98 O.A.C. 241, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 487, 44 Admin. L.R. (2d) 1, 97 C.L.L.C. 220-018, (sub nom. *Board of Education of Toronto v. Ontario Secondary School Teachers' Federation District 15)* 208 N.R. 245, 1997 CarswellOnt 244, 1997 CarswellOnt 245, [1997] L.V.I. 2831-1, [1997] S.C.J. No. 27 (S.C.C.) — considered

Van de Perre v. Edwards, 2001 SCC 60, 2001 CarswellBC 1999, 2001 CarswellBC 2000, 204 D.L.R. (4th) 257, 94 B.C.L.R. (3d) 199, 19 R.F.L. (5th) 396, [2001] 11 W.W.R. 1, (sub nom. *P. (K.V.) v. E. (T.))* 275 N.R. 52, (sub nom. *K.V.P. v. T.E.)* 156 B.C.A.C. 161, (sub nom. *K.V.P. v. T.E.)* 255 W.A.C. 161, [2001] S.C.J. No. 60 (S.C.C.) — considered

Williams v. North Battleford (Town) (1911), 16 W.L.R. 301, 4 Sask. L.R. 75 (Sask. C.A.) — considered

Statutes considered by *Iacobucci, Major JJ.*:

Highway Traffic Act, S.S. 1986, c. H-3.1

Generally — referred to

Rural Municipality Act, 1989, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-26.1

Generally — considered

s. 192 — considered

s. 192(3) — considered

Statutes considered by *Bastarache J.*:

Criminal Code, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-46

Generally — referred to

Highway Traffic Act, S.S. 1986, c. H-3.1

Generally — referred to

s. 33(1) — considered

s. 33(2) — considered

s. 44(1) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 179, [2002] S.C.J. No. 31, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235, 286 N.R. 1, REJB 2002-29758, J.E. 2002-617

Highway Traffic Act, R.S.O. 1960, c. 172

Generally — referred to

Rural Municipality Act, 1989, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-26.1

Generally — considered

s. 192 — considered

s. 192(1) — considered

s. 192(2) — considered

s. 192(3) — considered

Words and phrases considered

PALPABLE

What is palpable error? The *New Oxford Dictionary of English* (1998) defines "palpable" as "clear to the mind or plain to see" (p. 1337). The *Cambridge International Dictionary of English* (1996) describes it as "so obvious that it can easily be seen or known" (p. 1020). *Random House Dictionary of the English Language* (2nd ed. 1987) defines it as "readily or plainly seen" (p. 1399).

The common element in each of these definitions is that palpable is plainly seen.

Termes et locutions cités

MANIFESTE

Qu'est-ce qu'une erreur manifeste? Le *Trésor de la langue française* (1985) définit ainsi le mot « manifeste » : « ... Qui est tout à fait évident, qui ne peut-être contesté dans sa nature ou son existence. [...] *erreur manifeste* ». *Le Grand Robert de la langue française* (2e éd. 2001) définit ce mot ainsi : « Dont l'existence ou la nature est évident [...] Qui est clairement, évidemment tel [...] *Erreur, injustice manifeste* ». Enfin, le *Grand Larousse de la langue française* (1975) donne la définition suivante de « manifeste » : « ... Se dit d'une chose que l'on ne peut contester, qui est tout à fait évidente : *Une erreur manifeste* ».

L'élément commun de ces définitions est qu'une chose « manifeste » est une chose qui est « évidente ».

APPEAL by plaintiff from judgment reported at 2000 SKCA 12, 2000 CarswellSask 50, [2000] 4 W.W.R. 173, 50 M.V.R. (3d) 70, 189 Sask. R. 51, 216 W.A.C. 51, 9 M.P.L.R. (3d) 126, [2000] S.J. No. 58 (Sask. C.A.), allowing appeal by municipality from finding of liability for negligence.

POURVOI du demandeur à l'encontre du jugement publié à 2000 SKCA 12, 2000 CarswellSask 50, [2000] 4 W.W.R. 173, 50 M.V.R. (3d) 70, 189 Sask. R. 51, 216 W.A.C. 51, 9 M.P.L.R. (3d) 126, [2000] S.J. No. 58 (Sask. C.A.), qui a accueilli le pourvoi de la municipalité à l'encontre de la conclusion l'ayant déclarée responsable vu sa négligence.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

***Iacobucci, Major JJ.*:**

I. Introduction

1 A proposition that should be unnecessary to state is that a court of appeal should not interfere with a trial judge's reasons unless there is a palpable and overriding error. The same proposition is sometimes stated as prohibiting an appellate court from reviewing a trial judge's decision if there was some evidence upon which he or she could have relied to reach that conclusion.

2 Authority for this abounds particularly in appellate courts in Canada and abroad (see *Gottardo Properties (Dome) Inc. v. Toronto (City)* (1998), 162 D.L.R. (4th) 574 (Ont. C.A.); *Schwartz v. R.*, [1996] 1 S.C.R. 254 (S.C.C.); *Toneguzzo-Norvell (Guardian ad litem of) v. Burnaby Hospital*, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 114 (S.C.C.); *Van de Perre v. Edwards*, [2001] 2 S.C.R. 1014, 2001 SCC 60 (S.C.C.)). In addition scholars, national and international, endorse it (see C. A. Wright in "The Doubtful Omniscience of Appellate Courts" (1957), 41 *Minn. L. Rev.* 751, at p. 780; and the Honourable R. P. Kerans in *Standards of Review Employed by Appellate Courts* (1994); and American Bar Association, Judicial Administration Division, *Standards Relating to Appellate Courts* (1995), at pp. 24-25).

3 The role of the appellate court was aptly defined in *Underwood v. Ocean City Realty Ltd.* (1987), 12 B.C.L.R. (2d) 199 (B.C. C.A.), at p. 204, where it was stated:

> The appellate court must not retry a case and must not substitute its views for the views of the trial judge according to what the appellate court thinks the evidence establishes on its view of the balance of probabilities.

4 While the theory has acceptance, consistency in its application is missing. The foundation of the principle is as sound today as 100 years ago. It is premised on the notion that finality is an important aim of litigation. There is no suggestion that appellate court judges are somehow smarter and thus capable of reaching a better result. Their role is not to write better judgments but to review the reasons in light of the arguments of the parties and the relevant evidence, and then to uphold the decision unless a palpable error leading to a wrong result has been made by the trial judge.

5 What is palpable error? The *New Oxford Dictionary of English* (1998) defines "palpable" as "clear to the mind or plain to see" (p. 1337). The *Cambridge International Dictionary of English* (1996) describes it as "so obvious that it can easily be seen or known" (p. 1020). *Random House Dictionary of the English Language* (2nd ed. 1987) defines it as "readily or plainly seen" (p. 1399).

6 The common element in each of these definitions is that palpable is plainly seen. Applying that to this appeal, in order for the Saskatchewan Court of Appeal to reverse the trial judge the "palpable and overriding" error of fact found by Cameron J.A. must be plainly seen. As we will discuss, we do not think that test has been met.

II. The Role of the Appellate Court in the Case at Bar

7 Given that an appeal is not a retrial of a case, consideration must be given to the applicable standard of review of an appellate court on the various issues which arise on this appeal. We therefore find it helpful to discuss briefly the standards of review relevant to the following types of questions: (1) questions of law; (2) questions of fact; (3) inferences of fact; and (4) questions of mixed fact and law.

A. Standard of Review for Questions of Law

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

2002 CarswellSask 178, 2002 SCC 33, 2002 CarswellSask 179, [2002] S.C.J. No. 31, 10 C.C.L.T. (3d) 157, 211 D.L.R. (4th) 577, [2002] 7 W.W.R. 1, 219 Sask. R. 1, 272 W.A.C. 1, 30 M.P.L.R. (3d) 1, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 235, 286 N.R. 1, REJB 2002-29758, J.E. 2002-617

8 On a pure question of law, the basic rule with respect to the review of a trial judge's findings is that an appellate court is free to replace the opinion of the trial judge with its own. Thus the standard of review on a question of law is that of correctness: *Kerans, supra,* at p. 90.

9 There are at least two underlying reasons for employing a correctness standard to matters of law. First, the principle of universality requires appellate courts to ensure that the same legal rules are applied in similar situations. The importance of this principle was recognized by this Court in *Woods Manufacturing Co. v. R.*, [1951] S.C.R. 504 (S.C.C.), at p. 515:

> It is fundamental to the due administration of justice that the authority of decisions be scrupulously respected by all courts upon which they are binding. Without this uniform and consistent adherence the administration of justice becomes disordered, the law becomes uncertain, and the confidence of the public in it undermined. Nothing is more important than that the law as pronounced ... should be accepted and applied as our tradition requires; and even at the risk of that fallibility to which all judges are liable, we must maintain the complete integrity of relationship between the courts.

A second and related reason for applying a correctness standard to matters of law is the recognized law-making role of appellate courts which is pointed out by *Kerans, supra,* at p. 5:

> The call for universality, and the law-settling role it imposes, makes a considerable demand on a reviewing court. It expects from that authority a measure of expertise about the art of just and practical rule-making, an expertise that is not so critical for the first court. Reviewing courts, in cases where the law requires settlement, make law for future cases as well as the case under review.

Thus, while the primary role of trial courts is to resolve individual disputes based on the facts before them and settled law, the primary role of appellate courts is to delineate and refine legal rules and ensure their universal application. In order to fulfill the above functions, appellate courts require a broad scope of review with respect to matters of law.

B. Standard of Review for Findings of Fact

10 The standard of review for findings of fact is that such findings are not to be reversed unless it can be established that the trial judge made a "palpable and overriding error": *Stein v. "Kathy K" (The)* (1975), [1976] 2 S.C.R. 802 (S.C.C.), at p. 808; *Ingles v. Tutkaluk Construction Ltd.*, [2000] 1 S.C.R. 298, 2000 SCC 12 (S.C.C.), at para. 42; *Ryan v. Victoria (City)*, [1999] 1 S.C.R. 201 (S.C.C.), at para. 57. While this standard is often cited, the principles underlying this high degree of deference rarely receive mention. We find it useful, for the purposes of this appeal, to review briefly the various policy reasons for employing a high level of appellate deference to findings of fact.

11 A fundamental reason for *general* deference to the trial judge is the presumption of fitness — a presumption that trial judges are just as competent as appellate judges to ensure that disputes are resolved justly. Kcrans, *supra,* at pp. 10-11, states that:

> If we have confidence in these systems for the resolution of disputes, we should assume that those decisions are just. The appeal process is part of the decisional process, then, only because we recognize that, despite all effort, errors occur. An appeal should be the exception rather than the rule, as indeed it is in Canada.

12 With respect to findings of fact in *particular,* in *Gottardo Properties, supra,* Laskin J.A. summarized the purposes underlying a deferential stance as follows (at para. 48):

> Deference is desirable for several reasons: to limit the number and length of appeals, to promote the autonomy and integrity of the trial or motion court proceedings on which substantial resources have been expended, to

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> preserve the confidence of litigants in those proceedings, to recognize the eompetence of the trial judge or motion judge and to reduce needless duplication of judicial effort with no corresponding improvement in the quality of justice.

Similar concerns were expressed by La Forest J. in *Schwartz*, *supra*, at para. 32:

> It has long been settled that appellate courts must treat a trial judge's findings of fact with great deference. The rule is principally based on the assumption that the trier of fact is in a privileged position to assess the credibility of witnesses' testimony at trial. ... Others have also pointed out additional judicial policy concerns to justify the rule. Unlimited intervention by appellate courts would greatly increase the number and the length of appeals generally. Substantial resources are allocated to trial courts to go through the process of assessing facts. The autonomy and integrity of the trial process must be preserved by exercising deference towards the trial courts' findings of fact; see R. D. Gibbens, "Appellate Review of Findings of Fact" (1992), 13 *Adv. Q.* 445, at pp. 445-48; *Fletcher v. Manitoba Public Insurance Co.*, [1990] 3 S.C.R. 191, at p. 204.

See also in the context of patent litigation, *Consolboard Inc. v. MacMillan Bloedel (Sask.) Ltd.*, [1981] 1 S.C.R. 504 (S.C.C.), at p. 537.

13 In *Anderson v. Bessemer (City)*, 470 U.S. 564 (U.S. N.C. 1985), at pp. 574 -75, the United States Supreme Court also listed numerous reasons for deferring to the factual findings of the trial judge:

> The rationale for deference to the original finder of fact is not limited to the superiority of the trial judge's position to make determinations of credibility. The trial judge's major role is the determination of fact, and with experience in fulfilling that role comes expertise. Duplication of the trial judge's efforts in the court of appeals would very likely contribute only negligibly to the accuracy of fact determination at a huge cost in diversion of judicial resources. In addition, the parties to a case on appeal have already been forced to concentrate their energies and resources on persuading the trial judge that their account of the facts is the correct one; requiring them to persuade three more judges at the appellate level is requiring too much. As the Court has stated in a different context, the trial on the merits should be "the 'main event' ... rather than a 'tryout on the road.'" ... For these reasons, review of factual findings under the clearly-erroneous standard — with its deference to the trier of fact — is the rule, not the exception.

14 Further comments regarding the advantages possessed by the trial judge have been made by R. D. Gibbens in "Appellate Review of Findings of Fact" (1992), 13 *Adv. Q.* 445, at p. 446:

> The trial judge is said to have an expertise in assessing and weighing the facts developed at trial. Similarly, the trial judge has also been exposed to the entire case. The trial judge has sat through the entire case and his ultimate judgment reflects this total familiarity with the evidence. The insight gained by the trial judge who has lived with the case for several days, weeks or even months may be far deeper than that of the Court of Appeal whose view of the case is much more limited and narrow, often being shaped and distorted by the various orders or rulings being challenged.

The corollary to this recognized advantage of trial courts and judges is that appellate courts are *not* in a favourable position to assess and determine factual matters. Appellate court judges are restricted to reviewing written transcripts of testimony. As well, appeals are unsuited to reviewing voluminous amounts of evidence. Finally, appeals are telcscopic in nature, focussing narrowly on particular issues as opposed to viewing the case as a whole.

15 In our view, the numerous bases for deferring to the findings of fact of the trial judge which are discussed in the above authorities can be grouped into the following three basic principles.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(1) Limiting the Number, Length and Cost of Appeals

16 Given the scarcity of judicial resources, setting limits on the scope of judicial review is to be encouraged. Deferring to a trial judge's findings of fact not only serves this end, but does so on a principled basis. Substantial resources are allocated to trial courts for the purpose of assessing facts. To allow for wide-ranging review of the trial judge's factual findings results in needless duplication of judicial proceedings with little, if any improvement in the result. In addition, lengthy appeals prejudice litigants with fewer resources, and frustrate the goal of providing an efficient and effective remedy for the parties.

(2) Promoting the Autonomy and Integrity of Trial Proceedings

17 The presumption underlying the structure of our court system is that a trial judge is competent to decide the case before him or her, and that a just and fair outcome will result from the trial process. Frequent and unlimited appeals would undermine this presumption and weaken public confidence in the trial process. An appeal is the exception rather than the rule.

(3) Recognizing the Expertise of the Trial Judge and His or Her Advantageous Position

18 The trial judge is better situated to make factual findings owing to his or her extensive exposure to the evidence, the advantage of hearing testimony *viva voce*, and the judge's familiarity with the case as a whole. Because the primary role of the trial judge is to weigh and assess voluminous quantities of evidence, the expertise and insight of the trial judge in this area should be respected.

C. Standard of Review for Inferences of Fact

19 We find it necessary to address the appropriate standard of review for factual inferences because the reasons of our colleague suggest that a lower standard of review may be applied to the inferences of fact drawn by a trial judge. With respect, it is our view, that to apply a lower standard of review to inferences of fact would be to depart from established jurisprudence of this Court, and would be contrary to the principles supporting a deferential stance to matters of fact.

20 Our colleague acknowledges that, in *Goodman Estate v. Geffen*, [1991] 2 S.C.R. 353 (S.C.C.), this Court determined that a trial judge's inferences of fact and findings of fact should be accorded a similar degree of deference. The relevant passage from *Geffen* is the following (*per* Wilson J., at pp. 388-89):

> It is by now well established that findings of fact made at trial based on the credibility of witnesses are not to be reversed on appeal unless it is established that the trial judge made some palpable and overriding error which affected his assessment of the facts. ... Even where a finding of fact is not contingent upon credibility, this Court has maintained a non-interventionist approach to the review of trial court findings. ...
>
> And even in those cases where a finding of fact is neither inextricably linked to the credibility of the testifying witness nor based on a misapprehension of the evidence, the rule remains that appellate review should be limited to those instances where a manifest error has been made. Hence, in *Schreiber Brothers Ltd. v. Currie Products Ltd.*, [1980] 2 S.C.R. 78, this Court refused to overturn a trial judge's finding that certain goods were defective, stating at pp. 84-85 that it is wrong for an appellate court to set aside a trial judgment where the only point at issue is the interpretation of the evidence as a whole (citing *Métivier v. Cadorette*, [1977] 1 S.C.R. 371).

This view has been reiterated by this Court on numerous occasions: see *Palsky v. Humphrey*, [1964] S.C.R. 580 (S.C.C.), at p. 583; *Schwartz*, *supra*, at para. 32; *Hodgkinson v. Simms*, [1994] 3 S.C.R. 377 (S.C.C.), at p. 426, *per* La Forest J.; *Toneguzzo-Norvell*, *supra*. The United States Supreme Court has taken a similar position: see *Anderson*,

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

supra, at p. 577.

21 In discussing the standard of review of the trial judge's inferences of fact, our colleague states, at para. 103, that:

> In reviewing the making of an inference, the appeal court will verify whether it can reasonably be supported by the findings of fact that the trial judge reached and whether the judge proceeded on proper legal principles. ... While the standard of review is identical for both findings of fact and inferences of fact, it is nonetheless important to draw an analytical distinction between the two. If the reviewing court were to review only for errors of fact, then the decision of the trial judge would necessarily be upheld in every case where evidence existed to support his or her factual findings. In my view, this Court is entitled to conclude that inferences made by the trial judge were clearly wrong, just as it is entitled to reach this conclusion in respect to findings of fact. [Emphasis added.]

With respect, we find two problems with this passage. First, in our view, the standard of review is not to verify that the inference can be *reasonably supported* by the findings of fact of the trial judge, but whether the trial judge made a *palpable and overriding* error in coming to a factual conclusion based on accepted facts, which implies a stricter standard.

22 Second, with respect, we find that by drawing an analytical distinction between factual findings and factual inferences, the above passage may lead appellate courts to involve themselves in an unjustified reweighing of the evidence. Although we agree that it is open to an appellate court to find that an inference of fact made by the trial judge is clearly wrong, we would add the caution that where evidence exists to support this inference, an appellate court will be hard pressed to find a palpable and overriding error. As stated above, trial courts are in an advantageous position when it comes to assessing and weighing vast quantities of evidence. In making a factual inference, the trial judge must sift through the relevant facts, decide on their weight, and draw a factual conclusion. Thus, where evidence exists which supports this conclusion, interference with this conclusion entails interference with the weight assigned by the trial judge to the pieces of evidence.

23 We reiterate that it is not the role of appellate courts to second-guess the weight to be assigned to the various items of evidence. If there is no palpable and overriding error with respect to the underlying facts that the trial judge relies on to draw the inference, then it is only where the *inference-drawing process itself* is palpably in error that an appellate court can interfere with the factual conclusion. The appellate court is not free to interfere with a factual conclusion that it disagrees with where such disagreement stems from a difference of opinion over the weight to be assigned to the underlying facts. As we discuss below, it is our respectful view that our colleague's finding that the trial judge erred by imputing knowledge of the hazard to the municipality in this case is an example of this type of impermissible interference with the factual inference drawn by the trial judge.

24 In addition, in distinguishing inferences of fact from findings of fact, our colleague states, at para. 102, that deference to findings of fact is "principally grounded in the recognition that only the trial judge enjoys the opportunity to observe witnesses and to hear testimony first-hand", a rationale which does not bear on factual inferences. With respect, we disagree with this view. As we state above, there are numerous reasons for showing deference to the factual findings of a trial judge, many of which are equally applicable to all factual conclusions of the trial judge. This was pointed out in *Schwartz*, *supra*. After listing numerous policy concerns justifying a deferential approach to findings of fact, at para. 32 La Forest J. goes on to state:

> This explains why the rule [that appellate courts must treat a trial judge's findings of fact with great deference] applies not only when the credibility of witnesses is at issue, although in such a case it may be more strictly applied, but also to all conclusions of fact made by the trial judge. [Emphasis added.]

Recent support for deferring to all factual conclusions of the trial judge is found in *Toneguzzo-Norvell*, *supra*.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

McLachlin J. (as she then was) for a unanimous Court stated, at pp. 121-22:

> A Court of Appeal is clearly not entitled to interfere merely because it takes a different view of the evidence. The finding of facts and the drawing of evidentiary conclusions from facts is the province of the trial judge, not the Court of Appeal.
>
> . . . . .
>
> I agree that the principle of non-intervention of a Court of Appeal in a trial judge's findings of facts does not apply with the same force to inferences drawn from conflicting testimony of expert witnesses where the credibility of these witnesses is not in issue. This does not however change the fact that the weight to be assigned to the various pieces of evidence is under our trial system essentially the province of the trier of fact, in this case the trial judge. [Emphasis added.]

We take the above comments of McLachlin J. to mean that, although the same high standard of deference applies to the entire range of factual determinations made by the trial judge, where a factual finding is grounded in an assessment of credibility of a witness, the overwhelming advantage of the trial judge in this area must be acknowledged. This does not, however, imply that there is a lower standard of review where witness credibility is not in issue, or that there are not numerous policy reasons supporting deference to all factual conclusions of the trial judge. In our view, this is made clear by the underlined portion of the above passage. The essential point is that making a factual conclusion, of any kind, is inextricably linked with assigning weight to evidence, and thus attracts a deferential standard of review.

25 Although the trial judge will always be in a distinctly privileged position when it comes to assessing the credibility of witnesses, this is not the *only* area where the trial judge has an advantage over appellate judges. Advantages enjoyed by the trial judge with respect to the drawing of factual inferences include the trial judge's relative expertise with respect to the weighing and assessing of evidence, and the trial judge's inimitable familiarity with the often vast quantities of evidence. This extensive exposure to the entire factual nexus of a case will be of invaluable assistance when it comes to drawing factual conclusions. In addition, concerns with respect to cost, number and length of appeals apply equally to inferences of fact and findings of fact, and support a deferential approach towards both. As such, we respectfully disagree with our colleague's view that the *principal* rationale for showing deference to findings of fact is the opportunity to observe witnesses first-hand. It is our view that the trial judge enjoys numerous advantages over appellate judges which bear on *all* conclusions of fact, and, even in the absence of these advantages, there are other compelling policy reasons supporting a deferential approach to inferences of fact. We conclude, therefore, by emphasizing that there is one, and only one, standard of review applicable to all factual conclusions made by the trial judge — that of palpable and overriding error.

D. Standard of Review for Questions of Mixed Fact and Law

26 At the outset, it is important to distinguish questions of mixed fact and law from factual findings (whether direct findings or inferences). Questions of mixed fact and law involve applying a legal standard to a set of facts: *Canada (Director of Investigation & Research) v. Southam Inc.*, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 748 (S.C.C.), at para. 35. On the other hand, factual findings or inferences require making a conclusion of fact based on a set of facts. Both mixed fact and law and fact findings often involve drawing inferences; the difference lies in whether the inference drawn is legal or factual. Because of this similarity, the two types of questions are sometimes confounded. This confusion was pointed out by A. L. Goodhart in "Appeals on Questions of Fact" (1955), 71 *L.Q.R.* 402, at p. 405:

> The distinction between [the perception of facts and the evaluation of facts] tends to be obfuscated because we use such a phrase as "the judge found as a fact that the defendant had been negligent," when what we mean to say is that "the judge found as a fact that the defendant had done acts A and B, and as a matter of opinion he reached the conclusion that it was not reasonable for the defendant to have acted in that way."

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

In the case at bar, there are examples of both types of questions. The issue of whether the municipality ought to have known of the hazard in the road involves weighing the underlying facts and making factual findings as to the knowledge of the municipality. It also involves applying a legal standard, which in this case is provided by s. 192(3), to these factual findings. Similarly, the finding of negligence involves weighing the underlying facts, making factual conclusions therefrom, and drawing an inference as to whether or not the municipality failed to exercise the legal standard of reasonable care and therefore was negligent.

27 Once it has been determined that a matter being reviewed involves the application of a legal standard to a set of facts, and is thus a question of mixed fact and law, then the appropriate standard of review must be determined and applied. Given the different standards of review applicable to questions of law and questions of fact, it is often difficult to determine what the applicable standard of review is. In *Southam*, *supra*, at para. 39, this Court illustrated how an error on a question of mixed fact and law can amount to a pure error of law subject to the correctness standard:

> ... if a decision-maker says that the correct test requires him or her to consider A, B, C, and D, but in fact the decision-maker considers only A, B, and C, then the outcome is as if he or she had applied a law that required consideration of only A, B, and C. If the correct test requires him or her to consider D as well, then the decision-maker has in effect applied the wrong law, and so has made an error of law.

Therefore, what appears to be a question of mixed fact and law, upon further reflection, can actually be an error of pure law.

28 However, where the error does not amount to an error of law, a higher standard is mandated. Where the trier of fact has considered all the evidence that the law requires him or her to consider and still comes to the wrong conclusion, then this amounts to an error of mixed law and fact and is subject to a more stringent standard of review: *Southam*, *supra*, at paras. 41 and 45. While easy to state, this distinction can be difficult in practice because matters of mixed law and fact fall along a spectrum of particularity. This difficulty was pointed out in *Southam*, *supra*, at para. 37:

> ... the matrices of facts at issue in some cases are so particular, indeed so unique, that decisions about whether they satisfy legal tests do not have any great precedential value. If a court were to decide that driving at a certain speed on a certain road under certain conditions was negligent, its decision would not have any great value as a precedent. In short, as the level of generality of the challenged proposition approaches utter particularity, the matter approaches pure application, and hence draws nigh to being an unqualified question of mixed law and fact. See R. P. Kerans, *Standards of Review Employed by Appellate Courts* (1994), at pp. 103-108. Of course, it is not easy to say precisely where the line should be drawn; though in most cases it should be sufficiently clear whether the dispute is over a general proposition that might qualify as a principle of law or over a very particular set of circumstances that is not apt to be of much interest to judges and lawyers in the future.

29 When the question of mixed fact and law at issue is a finding of negligence, this Court has held that a finding of negligence by the trial judge should be deferred to by appellate courts. In *Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman*, [1981] 2 S.C.R. 2 (S.C.C.), at p. 4, Dickson J. (as he then was) set aside the holding of the British Columbia Court of Appeal that the trial judge had erred in his finding of negligence on the basis that "it is wrong for an appellate court to set aside a trial judgment where there is not palpable and overriding error, and the only point at issue is the interpretation of the evidence as a whole" (see also *Schreiber Brothers Ltd. v. Currie Products Ltd.*, [1980] 2 S.C.R. 78 (S.C.C.)).

30 This more stringent standard of review for findings of negligence is appropriate, given that findings of negligence at the trial level can also be made by juries. If the standard were instead correctness, this would result in the appellate court assessing even jury findings of negligence on a correctness standard. At present, absent misdirection on law by the trial judge, such review is not available. The general rule is that courts accord great deference to a jury's

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

findings in civil negligence proceedings:

> The principle has been laid down in many judgments of this Court to this effect, that the verdict of a jury will not be set aside as against the weight of evidence unless it is so plainly unreasonable and unjust as to satisfy the Court that no jury reviewing the evidence as a whole and acting judicially could have reached it.

McLean v. McCannell, [1937] S.C.R. 341 (S.C.C.), at p. 343; see also *Dubé v. Labar*, [1986] 1 S.C.R. 649 (S.C.C.), at p. 662, and *Canadian National Railway v. Muller* (1933), [1934] 1 D.L.R. 768 (S.C.C.). To adopt a correctness standard would change the law and undermine the traditional function of the jury. Therefore, requiring a standard of "palpable and overriding error" for findings of negligence made by either a trial judge or a jury reinforces the proper relationship between the appellate and trial court levels and accords with the established standard of review applicable to a finding of negligence by a jury.

31 Where, however, the erroneous finding of negligence of the trial judge rests on an incorrect statement of the legal standard, this can amount to an error of law. This distinction was pointed out by Cory J. in *Galaske v. O'Donnell*, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 670 (S.C.C.), at pp. 690-91:

> The definition of the standard of care is a mixed question of law and fact. It will usually be for the trial judge to determine, in light of the circumstances of the case, what would constitute reasonable conduct on the part of the legendary reasonable man placed in the same circumstances. In some situations a simple reminder may suffice while in others, for example when a very young child is the passenger, the driver may have to put the seat belt on the child himself. In this case, however, the driver took no steps whatsoever to ensure that the child passenger wore a seat belt. It follows that the trial judge's decision on the issue amounted to a finding that there was no duty at all resting upon the driver. This was an error of law.

Galaske, *supra*, is an illustration of the point made in *Southam*, *supra*, of the potential to extricate a purely legal question from what appears to be a question of mixed fact and law. However, in the absence of a legal error or a palpable and overriding error, a finding of negligence by a trial judge should not be interfered with.

32 We are supported in our conclusion by the analogy which can be drawn between inferences of fact and questions of mixed fact and law. As stated above, both involve drawing inferences from underlying facts. The difference lies in whether the inference drawn relates to a legal standard or not. Because both processes are intertwined with the weight assigned to the evidence, the numerous policy reasons which support a deferential stance to the trial judge's inferences of fact, also, to a certain extent, support showing deference to the trial judge's inferences of mixed fact and law.

33 Where, however, an erroneous finding of the trial judge can be traced to an error in his or her characterization of the legal standard, then this encroaches on the law-making role of an appellate court, and less deference is required, consistent with a "correctness" standard of review. This nuance was recognized by this Court in *St-Jean c. Mercier*, 2002 SCC 15 (S.C.C.), at paras. 48-49:

> A question "about whether the facts satisfy the legal tests" is one of mixed law and fact. Stated differently, "whether the defendant satisfied the appropriate standard of care is a question of mixed law and fact" (*Southam*, at para. 35).
>
> Generally, such a question, once the facts have been established without overriding and palpable error, is to be reviewed on a standard of correctness since the standard of care is normative and is a question of law within the normal purview of both the trial and appellate courts. [Emphasis added.]

34 A good example of this subtle principle can be found in *"Rhone" (The) v. "Peter A.B. Widener" (The)*, [1993] 1

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

S.C.R. 497 (S.C.C.), at p. 515. In that case the issue was the identification of certain individuals within a corporate structure as directing minds. This is a mixed question of law and fact. However, the erroneous finding of the courts below was easily traceable to an error of law which could be extricated from the mixed question of law and fact. The extricable question of law was the issue of the functions which are required in order to be properly identified as a "directing mind" within a corporate structure (p. 516). In the opinion of Iacobucci J. for the majority of the Court (at p. 526):

> With respect, I think that the courts below overemphasized the significance of sub-delegation in this case. The key factor which distinguishes directing minds from normal employees is the capacity to exercise decision-making authority on matters of corporate policy, rather than merely to give effect to such policy on an operational basis, whether at head office or across the sea.

35 Stated differently, the lower courts committed an error in law by finding that sub-delegation was a factor identifying a person who is part of the "directing mind" of a company, when the correct legal factor characterizing a "directing mind" is in fact "the capacity to exercise decision-making authority on matters of corporate policy". This mischaracterization of the proper legal test (the legal requirements to be a "directing mind") infected or tainted the lower courts' factual conclusion that Captain Kelch was part of the directing mind. As this erroneous finding can be traced to an error in law, less deference was required and the applicable standard was one of correctness.

36 To summarize, a finding of negligence by a trial judge involves applying a legal standard to a set of facts, and thus is a question of mixed fact and law. Matters of mixed fact and law lie along a spectrum. Where, for instance, an error with respect to a finding of negligence can be attributed to the application of an incorrect standard, a failure to consider a required element of a legal test, or similar error in principle, such an error can be characterized as an error of law, subject to a standard of correctness. Appellate courts must be cautious, however, in finding that a trial judge erred in law in his or her determination of negligence, as it is often difficult to extricate the legal questions from the factual. It is for this reason that these matters are referred to as questions of "mixed law and fact". Where the legal principle is not readily extricable, then the matter is one of "mixed law and fact" and is subject to a more stringent standard. The general rule, as stated in *Jaegli Enterprises*, *supra*, is that, where the issue on appeal involves the trial judge's interpretation of the evidence as a whole, it should not be overturned absent palpable and overriding error.

37 In this regard, we respectfully disagree with our colleague when he states at para. 106 that "[o]nce the facts have been established, the determination of whether or not the standard of care was met by the defendant will in most cases be reviewable on a standard of correctness since the trial judge must appreciate the facts within the context of the appropriate standard of care. In many cases, viewing the facts through the legal lens of the standard of care gives rise to a policy-making or law-setting function that is the purview of both the trial and appellate courts". In our view, it is settled law that the determination of whether or not the standard of care was met by the defendant involves the application of a legal standard to a set of facts, a question of mixed fact and law. This question is subject to a standard of palpable and overriding error unless it is clear that the trial judge made some extricable error in principle with respect to the characterization of the standard or its application, in which case the error may amount to an error of law.

III. Application of the Foregoing Principles to this Case: Standard of Care of the Municipality

A. The Appropriate Standard of Review

38 We agree with our colleague that the correct statement of the municipality's standard of care is that found in *Partridge v. Langenburg (Rural Municipality)*, [1929] 3 W.W.R. 555 (Sask. C.A.), *per* Martin J.A., at pp. 558-59:

> The extent of the statutory obligation placed upon municipal corporations to keep in repair the highways under their jurisdiction, has been variously stated in numerous reported cases. There is, however, a general rule which may be gathered from the decisions, and that is, that the road must be kept in such a reasonable state of repair that

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> those requiring to use it may, exercising ordinary care, travel upon it with safety. What is a reasonable state of repair is a question of fact, depending upon all the surrounding circumstances; "repair" is a relative term, and hence the facts in one case afford no fixed rule by which to determine another case where the facts are different ...

However, we differ from the views of our colleague in that we find that the trial judge applied the correct test in determining that the municipality did not meet its standard of care, and thus did not commit an error of law of the type mentioned in *Southam, supra*. The trial judge applied all the elements of the *Partridge* standard to the facts, and her conclusion that the respondent municipality failed to meet this standard should not be overturned absent palpable and overriding error.

B. The Trial Judge Did Not Commit an Error of Law

39 We note that our colleague bases his conclusion that the municipality met its standard of care on his finding that the trial judge neglected to consider the conduct of the ordinary motorist, and thus failed to apply the correct standard of care, an error of law, which justifies his reconsideration of the evidence (para. 114). As a starting point to the discussion of the ordinary or reasonable motorist, we emphasize that the failure to discuss a relevant factor in depth, or even at all, is not itself a sufficient basis for an appellate court to reconsider the evidence. This was made clear by the recent decision of *Van de Perre, supra*, where Bastarache J. says, at para. 15:

> ... omissions in the reasons will not necessarily mean that the appellate court has jurisdiction to review the evidence heard at trial. As stated in *Van Mol (Guardian ad litem of) v. Ashmore* (1999), 168 D.L.R. (4th) 637 (B.C.C.A.), leave to appeal ref'd [2000] 1 S.C.R. vi, an omission is only a material error if it gives rise to the reasoned belief that the trial judge must have forgotten, ignored or misconceived the evidence in a way that affected his conclusion. Without this reasoned belief, the appellate court cannot reconsider the evidence.

In our view, as we will now discuss, there can be no reasoned belief in this case that the trial judge forgot, ignored, or misconceived the question of the ordinary driver. It would thus be an error to engage in a re-assessment of the evidence on this issue.

40 The fact that the conduct of the ordinary motorist was in the mind of the trial judge from the outset is clear from the fact that she began her standard of eare discussion by stating the correct test, quoting the above passage from *Partridge, supra*. Absent some clear sign that she subsequently varied her approach, this initial acknowledgment of the correct legal standard is a strong indication that this was the standard she applied. Not only is there no indication that she departed from the stated test, but there are further signs which support the conclusion that the trial judge applied the *Partridge* standard. The first such indication is that the trial judge did discuss, both explicitly and implicitly, the conduct of an ordinary or reasonable motorist approaching the curve. The second indication is that she referred to the evidence of the experts, Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, both of whom discussed the conduct of an ordinary motorist in this situation. Finally, the fact that the trial judge apportioned negligence to Mr. Nikolaisen indicates that she assessed his conduct against the standard of the ordinary driver, and thus considered the conduct of the latter.

41 The discussion of the ordinary motorist is found in the passage from the trial judgment immediately following the statement of the requisite standard of care:

> Snake Hill Road is a low traffic road. It is however maintained by the R.M. so that it is passable year round. There are permanent residences on the road. It is used by farmers for access to their fields and cattle. Young people frequent Snake Hill Road for parties and as such the road is used by those who may not have the same degree of familiarity with it as do residents.
>
> There is a portion of Snake Hill Road that is a hazard to the public. In this regard I accept the evidence of Mr.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> Anderson and Mr. Werner. Further, it is a hazard that is not readily apparent to users of the road. It is a hidden hazard. The location of the Nikolaisen rollover is the most dangerous segment of Snake Hill Road. Approaching the location of the Nikolaisen rollover, limited sight distance, created by uncleared bush, precludes a motorist from being forewarned of an impending sharp right turn immediately followed by a left turn. While there were differing opinions on the *maximum* speed at which this curve can be negotiated, I am satisfied that when limited sight distance is combined with the tight radius of the curve and lack of superelevation, this curve cannot be *safely* negotiated at speeds greater than 60 kilometres per hour when conditions are favourable, or 50 kilometres per hour when wet.
>
> ... where the existence of that bush obstructs the ability of a motorist to be forewarned of a hazard such as that on Snake Hill Road, it is reasonable to expect the R.M. to erect and maintain a warning or regulatory sign so that a motorist, using ordinary care, may be forewarned, adjust speed and take corrective action in advance of entering a dangerous situation. [Italics in original; underlining added.]
>
> ([1998] 5 W.W.R. 523, at paras. 84-86)

42 In our view, this passage indicates that the trial judge did consider how a motorist exercising ordinary care would approach the curve in question. The implication of labelling the curve a "hidden hazard" which is "not readily apparent to users of the road", is that the danger is of the type that cannot be anticipated. This in turn implies that, even if the motorist exercises ordinary care, he or she will not be able to react to the curve. As well, the trial judge referred explicitly to the conduct of a motorist exercising ordinary care: "it is reasonable to expect the R.M. to erect and maintain a warning or regulatory sign so that a *motorist, exercising ordinary care*, may be forewarned, adjust speed and take corrective action in advance of entering a dangerous situation" (para. 86 (emphasis added)).

43 With respect to the *speed* of a motorist approaching the curve, there is also an indication that the trial judge considered the conduct of an ordinary motorist. First, she stated that she accepted the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner with respect to the finding that the curve constituted a hazard to the public. The evidence given by these experts suggests that between 60 and 80 km/h is a reasonable speed to drive parts of this road, and at that speed, the curve presents a hazard. Their evidence also indicates their general opinion that the curve was a hazardous one. Mr. Anderson refers to the curve being difficult to negotiate at "normal speeds". Also, Mr. Anderson states that "if you're not aware that this curve is there, the sharp course of the curve, and you enter too far into it before you realize that the curve is there, then you have to do a tighter radius than 118 metres in order to get back on track to be able to negotiate the second curve". He also states that "you could be lulled into thinking you've got an 80 km/h road until you are too far into the tight curve to able to respond".

44 The Court of Appeal found that, given the nature and condition of Snake Hill Road, the contention that this rural road would be taken at 80 km/h by the ordinary motorist was untenable. However, it is clear from the trial judge's reasons that she did not take 80 km/h as the speed at which the ordinary motorist would approach the curve. Instead she found, based on expert evidence, that "this curve cannot be *safely* negotiated at speeds greater than 60 kilometres per hour when conditions are favourable, or 50 kilometres per hour when wet" (para. 85 (emphasis in original)). From this finding, coupled with the finding that the curve was hidden and unexpected, the logical conclusion is that the trial judge found that a motorist exercising ordinary care could easily be deceived into approaching the curve at speeds in excess of the safe speed for the curve, and subsequently be taken by surprise. Therefore, the trial judge found that the curve was hazardous to the *ordinary motorist* and it follows that she applied the correct standard of care.

45 In our respectful view, our colleague errs in agreeing with the Court of Appeal's finding that the trial judge should have addressed the conduct of the ordinary motorist more fully (para. 47). At para. 42, he writes:

> A proper application of the test demands that the trial judge ask the question: "How would a reasonable driver have driven on this road?" Whether or not a hazard is "hidden" or a curve is "inherently" dangerous does not

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

dispose of the question.

And later, he states, "In my view, the question of how the reasonable driver would have negotiated Snake Hill Road necessitated a somewhat more in-depth analysis of the character of the road" (para. 48). With respect, requiring the trial judge to have made this specific inquiry in her reasons is inconsistent with *Van de Perre, supra*, which makes it clear that an omission or a failure to discuss a factor in depth is not, in and of itself, a basis for interfering with the findings of the trial judge and reweighing the evidence. As we note above, it is clear that although the trial judge may not have conducted an extensive review of this element of the *Partridge* test, she did indeed consider this factor by stating the correct test, then applying this test to the facts.

46 We note that in relying on the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, the trial judge chose not to base her decision on the conflicting evidence of other witnesses. However, her reliance on the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner is insufficient proof that she "forgot, ignored, or misconceived" the evidence. The full record was before the trial judge and we can presume that she reviewed all of it, absent further proof that the trial judge forgot, ignored or misapprehended the evidence, leading to an error in law. It is open to a trial judge to prefer the evidence of some witnesses over others: *Toneguzzo-Norvell, supra*, at p. 123. Mere reliance by the trial judge on the evidence of some witnesses over others cannot on its own form the basis of a "reasoned belief that the trial judge must have forgotten, ignored or misconceived the evidence in a way that affected his conclusion" (*Van de Perre, supra*, at para. 15). This is in keeping with the narrow scope of review by an appellate court applicable in this case.

47 A further indication that the trial judge considered the conduct of an ordinary motorist on Snake Hill Road is her finding that both Mr. Nikolaisen and the municipality breached their duty of care to Mr. Housen, and that the defendant Nikolaisen was 50 percent contributorily negligent. Since a finding of negligence implies a failure to meet the ordinary standard of care, and since Mr. Nikolaisen's negligence related to his driving on the curve, to find that Mr. Nikolaisen's conduct on the curve failed to meet the standard of the ordinary driver implies a consideration of that ordinary driver on the curve. The fact that the trial judge distinguished the conduct of Mr. Nikolaisen in driving negligently on the road from the conduct of the municipality in negligently failing to erect a warning sign is evidence that the trial judge kept the municipality's legal standard clearly in mind in its application to the facts, and that she applied this standard to the *ordinary* driver, not the *negligent* driver.

48 To summarize, in the course of her reasons, the trial judge first stated the requisite standard of care from *Partridge, supra*, relating to the conduct of the ordinary driver. She then applied that standard to the facts referring again to the conduct of the ordinary driver. Finally, in light of her finding that the municipality breached this standard, she apportioned negligence between the driver and the municipality in a way which again entailed a consideration of the ordinary driver. As such, we are overwhelmingly drawn to the conclusion that the conduct of the ordinary driver was both considered and applied by the trial judge.

49 Thus, we conclude that the trial judge did not commit an error of law with respect to the municipality's standard of care. On this matter, we disagree with the basis for the re-assessment of the evidence undertaken by our colleague (paras. 122-142) and regard this re-assessment to be an unjustified intrusion into the finding of the trial judge that the municipality breached its standard of care. This finding is a question of mixed law and fact which should not be overturned absent a palpable and overriding error. As discussed below, it is our view that no such error exists, as the trial judge conducted a reasonable assessment based on her view of the evidence.

C. The Trial Judge Did Not Commit A Palpable or Overriding Error

50 Despite this high standard of review, the Court of Appeal found that a palpable and overriding error was made by the trial judge. With respect, this finding was based on the erroneous presumption that the trial judge accepted 80 km/h as the speed at which an ordinary motorist would approach the curve, a presumption which our colleague also adopts in his reasons (para. 133).

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

51 As discussed above, the trial judge's finding was that an ordinary motorist could approach the curve in excess of 60 km/h in dry conditions, and 50 km/h in wet eonditions, and that at such speeds the curve was hazardous. The trial judge's finding was not based on a particular speed at which the curve would be approached by the ordinary motorist. Instead, she found that, because the curve was hidden and sharper than would be anticipated, a motorist exercising ordinary care could approach it at greater than the speed at which it would be safe to negotiate the curve.

52 As we explain in greater detail below, in our opinion, not only is this assessment far from reaching the level of a palpable and overriding error, in our view, it is a sensible and logical way to deal with large quantities of conflicting evidence. It would be unrealistic to focus on some exact speed at which the curve would likely be approached by the ordinary motorist. The findings of the trial judge in this regard were the result of a reasonable and practical assessment of the evidence as a whole.

53 In finding a palpable and overriding error, Cameron J.A. relied on the fact that the trial judge adopted the expert evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner which was premised on a *de facto* speed limit of 80 km/h taken from *The Highway Traffic Act*, S.S. 1986, c. H-3.1. However, whether or not the experts based their testimony on this limit, the trial judge did not adopt that limit as the speed of the ordinary motorist approaching the curve. Again, the trial judge found that the curve eould not be taken safely at greater than 60 km/h dry and 50 km/h wet, and there is evidence in the record to support this finding. For example, Mr. Anderson states:

> If you don't anticipate the eurve and you get too far into it before you start to do your correction then you can get into trouble even at, probably at 60. Fifty you'd have to be a long ways into it, but certainly at 60 you could.

It is notable too that both Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner would have recommended installing a sign, warning motorists of the curve, with a posted limit of 50 km/h.

54 Although clearly the curve could not be negotiated safely at 80 km/h, it could also not be negotiated safely at much slower speeds. It should also be noted that the trial judge did not adopt the expert testimony of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner *in its entirety*. She stated: "There is a portion of Snake Hill Road that is a hazard to the public. *In this regard* I accept the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner" (para. 85 (emphasis added)). It cannot be assumed from this that she accepted a *de facto* speed limit of 80 km/h especially when one bears in mind (1) the trial judge's statement of the safe speeds of 50 and 60 km/h, and (2) the fact that both these experts found the road to be unsafe at much lower speeds than 80 km/h.

55 Given that the trial judge did not base her standard of care analysis on a *de facto* speed limit of 80 km/h, it then follows that the Court of Appeal's finding of a palpable and overriding error cannot stand.

56 Furthermore, the narrowly defined scope of appellate review dictates that a trial judge should not be found to have misapprehended or ignored evidence, or come to the wrong conclusions merely because the appellate court diverges in the inferences it draws from the evidence and chooses to emphasize some portions of the evidence over others. As we are of the view that the trial judge committed no error of law in finding that the municipality breached its standard of care, we are also respectfully of the view that our colleagne's re-assessment of the evidence on this issue (paras. 52-65) is an unjustified interference with the findings of the trial judge, based on a difference of opinion concerning the inferences to be drawn from the evidence and the proper weight to be placed on different portions of the evidence. For instance, in the opinion of our colleague, based on some portions of the expert evidence, a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would approach a rural road at 50 km/h or less, because a reasonable driver would have difficulty seeing the sharp radius of the curve and oncoming traffic (para. 52). However, the trial judge, basing her assessment on *other* portions of the expert evidence, found that the nature of the road was such that a motorist could be deceived into believing that the road did not contain a sharp curve and thus would approach the road normally, unaware of the hidden danger.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

57 We are faced in this case with conflicting expert evidence on the issue of the correct speed at which an ordinary motorist would approach the curve on Snake Hill Road. The differing inferences from the evidence drawn by the trial judge and the Court of Appeal amount to a divergence on what weight should be placed on various pieces of conflicting evidence. As noted by our colleague, Mr. Sparks was of the opinion that "[if] you can't see around the corner, then, you know, drivers would have a fairly strong signal ... that due care and caution would be required". Similar evidence of this nature was given by Mr. Nikolaisen, and indeed even by Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner. This is contrasted with evidence such as that given by Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner that a reasonable driver would be "lulled" into thinking that there is an 80 km/h road ahead of him or her.

58 As noted by McLachlin J. in *Toneguzzo-Norvell*, *supra*, at p. 122 and mentioned above, "the weight to be assigned to the various pieces of evidence is under our trial system essentially the province of the trier of fact". In that case, a unanimous Court found that the Court of Appeal erred in interfering with the trial judge's factual findings, on the basis that it was open to the trial judge to place less weight on certain evidence and accept other, conflicting evidence which the trial judge found to be more convincing (*Toneguzzo-Norvell*, *supra*, at pp. 122-23). Similarly, in this case, the trial judge's factual findings concerning the proper speed to be used on approaching the curve should not be interfered with. It was open to her to choose to place more weight on certain portions of the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, where the evidence was conflicting. Her assessment of the proper speed was a reasonable inference based on the evidence and does not reach the level of a palpable and overriding error. As such, the trial judge's findings with respect to the standard of care should not be overturned.

IV. Knowledge of the Municipality

59 We agree with our colleague that s. 192(3) of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-26.1, requires the plaintiff to show that the municipality knew or should have known of the disrepair of Snake Hill Road before the municipality can be found to have breached its duty of care under s. 192. We also agree that the evidence of the prior accidents, in and of itself, is insufficient to impute such knowledge to the municipality. However, we find that the trial judge did not err in her finding that the municipality knew or ought to have known of the disrepair.

60 As discussed, the question of whether the municipality knew or should have known of the disrepair of Snake Hill Road is a question of mixed fact and law. The issue is legal in the sense that the municipality is held to a legal standard of knowledge of the nature of the road, and factual in the sense of whether it had the requisite knowledge on the facts of this case. As we state above, absent an isolated error in law or principle, such a finding is subject to the "palpable and overriding" standard of review. In this case, our colleague concludes that the trial judge erred in law by failing to approach the question of knowledge from the perspective of a prudent municipal councillor, and holds that a prudent municipal councillor could not be expected to become aware of the risk posed to the ordinary driver by the hazard in question. He also finds that the trial judge erred in law by failing to recognize that the burden of proving knowledge rested with the plaintiff. With respect, we disagree with these conclusions.

61 The hazard in question is an unsigned and unexpected sharp curve. In our view, when a hazard is, like this one, a permanent feature of the road which has been found to present a risk to the ordinary driver, it is open to the trial judge to draw an inference, on this basis alone, that a prudent municipal councillor ought to be aware of the hazard. In support of his conclusion on the issue of knowledge, our colleague states that the municipality's knowledge is inextricably linked to the standard of care, and ties his finding on the question of knowledge to his finding that the curve did not present a hazard to the ordinary motorist (para. 72). We agree that the question of knowledge is closely linked to the standard of care, and since we find that the trial judge was correct in holding that the curve presented a hazard to the ordinary motorist, from there it was open to the trial judge to find that the municipality ought to have been aware of this hazard. We further note that as a question of mixed fact and law this finding is subject to the "palpable and overriding" standard of review. On this point, however, we restrict ourselves to situations such as the one at bar where the hazard in question is a permanent feature of the road, as opposed to a temporary hazard which reasonably may not come to the attention of the municipality in time to prevent an accident from occurring.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

62 In addition, our colleague relies on the evidence of the lay witnesses, Craig and Toby Thiel, who lived on Snake Hill Road, and who testified that they had not experienced any difficulties with it (para. 72). With respect, we find three problems with this reliance. First, since the curve was found to be a hazard based on its hidden and unexpected nature, relying on the evidence of those who drive the road on a daily basis does not, in our view, assist in determining whether the curve presented a hazard to the ordinary motorist, or whether the municipality ought to have been aware of the hazard. In addition, in finding that the municipality ought to have known of the disrepair, the trial judge clearly chose not to rely on the above evidence. As we state above, it is open for a trial judge to prefer some parts of the evidence over others, and to re-assess the trial judge's weighing of the evidence, is, with respect, not within the province of an appellate court.

63 As well, since the question of knowledge is to be approached from the perspective of a prudent municipal councillor, we find the evidence of lay witnesses to be of little assistance. In _Ryan_, *supra*, at para. 28, Major J. stated that the applicable standard of care is that which "would be expected of an ordinary, reasonable and prudent person *in the same circumstances*" (emphasis added). Municipal councillors are elected for the purpose of managing the affairs of the municipality. This requires some degree of study and of information gathering, above that of the average citizen of the municipality. Indeed, it may in fact require consultation with experts to properly meet the obligation to be informed. Although municipal councillors are not experts, to equate the "prudent municipal councillor" with the opinion of lay witnesses who live on the road is incorrect in our opinion.

64 It is in this context that we view the following comments of the trial judge, at para. 90:

> If the R.M. did not have actual knowledge of the danger inherent in this portion of Snake Hill Road, it should have known. While four accidents in 12 years may not in itself be significant, it takes on more significance given the close proximity of three of these accidents, the relatively low volume of traffic, the fact that there are permanent residences on the road and the fact that the road is frequented by young and perhaps less experienced drivers. I am not satisfied that the R.M. has established that in these circumstances it took reasonable steps to prevent this state of disrepair on Snake Hill Road from continuing.

From this statement, we take the trial judge to have meant that, given the occurrence of prior accidents on this low-traffic road, the existence of permanent residents, and the type of drivers on the road, the municipality did not take the reasonable steps it should have taken in order to ensure that Snake Hill Road did not contain a hazard such as the one in question. Based on these factors, the trial judge drew the inference that the municipality should have been put on notice and investigated Snake Hill Road, in which case it would have become aware of the hazard in question. This factual inference, grounded as it was on the trial judge's assessment of the evidence, was in our view, far from reaching the requisite standard of palpable and overriding error, proper.

65 Although we agree with our colleague that the circumstances of the prior accidents in this case do not provide a direct basis for the municipality to have had *knowledge* of the particular hazard in question, in the view of the trial judge, they should have *caused the municipality to investigate* Snake Hill Road, which in turn would have resulted in actual knowledge. In this case, far from causing the municipality to investigate, the evidence of Mr. Danger, who had been the municipal administrator for 20 years, was that, until the time of the trial, he was not even aware of the three accidents which had occurred between 1978 and 1988 on Snake Hill Road. As such, we do not find that the trial judge based her conclusion on any perspective other than that of a prudent municipal councillor, and therefore that she did not commit an error of law in this respect. Moreover, we do not find that she imputed knowledge to the municipality on the basis of the occurrence of prior accidents on Snake Hill Road. The existence of the prior accidents was simply a factor which caused the trial judge to find that the municipality should have been put on notice with respect to the condition of Snake Hill Road (para. 90).

66 We emphasize that, in our view, the trial judge did not shift the burden of proof to the municipality on this

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

issue. Once the trial judge found that there was a permanent feature of Snake Hill Road which presented a hazard to the ordinary motorist, it was open to her to draw an inference that the municipality ought to have been aware of the danger. Once such an inference is drawn, then, unless the municipality can rebut the inference by showing that it took reasonable steps to prevent such a hazard from continuing, the inference will be left undisturbed. In our view, this is what the trial judge did in the above passage when she states: "I am not satisfied that the R.M. has established that *in these circumstances* it took reasonable steps to prevent this state of disrepair on Snake Hill Road from continuing" (para. 90 (emphasis added)). The fact that she drew such an inference is clear from the fact that this statement appears directly after her finding that the municipality ought to have known of the hazard based on the listed factors. Thus, it is our view that the trial judge did not improperly shift the burden of proof onto the municipality in this case.

67 As well, although the circumstances of the prior accidents in this case do not provide strong evidence that the municipality ought to have known of the hazard, proof of prior accidents is not a necessary condition to a finding of breach of the duty of care under s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*. If this were so, the first victim of an accident on a negligently maintained road would not be able to recover, whereas subsequent victims in identical circumstances would. Although under s. 192(3) the municipality cannot be held responsible for disrepair of which it could not have known, it is not sufficient for the municipality to wait for an accident to occur before remedying the disrepair, and, in the absence of proof by the plaintiff of prior accidents, claim that it could not have known of the hazard. If this were the case, not only would the first victim of an accident suffer a disproportionate evidentiary burden, but municipalities would also be encouraged not to collect information pertaining to accidents on its roads, as this would make it more difficult for the plaintiff in a motor vehicle accident to prove that the municipality knew or ought to have known of the disrepair.

68 Although in this case the trial judge emphasized the prior accidents that the plaintiff did manage to prove, in our view, it is not necessary to rely on these accidents in order to satisfy s. 192(3). For the plaintiff to provide substantial and concrete proof of the municipality's knowledge of the state of disrepair of its roads, is to set an impossibly high burden on the plaintiff. Such information was within the particular sphere of knowledge of the municipality, and in our view, it was reasonable for the trial judge to draw an inference of knowledge from her finding that there was an ongoing state of disrepair.

69 To summarize our position on this issue, we do not find that the trial judge erred in law either by failing to approach the question from the perspective of a prudent municipal councillor, or by improperly shifting the burden of proof onto the defendant. As such, it would require a palpable and overriding error in order to overturn her finding that the municipality knew or ought to have known of the hazard, and, in our view, no such error was made.

V. Causation

70 We agree with our colleague's statement at para. 82 that the trial judge's conclusions on the cause of the accident was a finding of fact: *Cork v. Kirby MacLean Ltd.*, [1952] 2 All E.R. 402 (Eng. C.A.), at p. 407, quoted with approval in *Horsley v. MacLaren* (1969), 4 D.L.R. (3d) 557 (Ont. H.C.), at p. 566. Thus, this finding should not be interfered with absent palpable and overriding error.

71 The trial judge based her findings on causation on three points (at para. 101):

(1) the accident occurred at a dangerous part of the road where a sign warning motorists of the hidden hazard should have been erected;

(2) even if there had been a sign, Mr. Nikolaisen's degree of impairment did increase his risk of not reacting, or reacting inappropriately, to a sign;

(3) even so, Mr. Nikolaisen was not driving recklessly such that one would have expected him to have missed or

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> ignored a warning sign. Moments before, on departing the Thiel residence, he had successfully negotiated a sharp curve which he could see and which was apparent to him.

The trial judge concluded that, on a balance of probabilities, Mr. Nikolaisen would have reacted and possibly avoided an accident, if he had been given advance warning of the curve. However she also found that the accident was partially caused by the conduct of Mr. Nikolaisen, and apportioned fault accordingly, with 50 percent to Mr. Nikolaisen and 35 percent to the Rural Municipality (para. 102).

72 As noted above, this Court has previously held that "an omission is only a material error if it gives rise to the reasoned belief that the trial judge must have forgotten, ignored or misconceived the evidence in a way that affected his conclusion" (*Van de Perre, supra*, at para.15). In the present case, it is not clear from the trial judge's reasons which portions of the evidence of Mr. Laughlin, Craig and Toby Thiel and Paul Housen she relied upon, or to what extent. However, as we have already stated, the full evidentiary record was before the trial judge and, absent further proof that the omission in her reasons was due to her misapprehension or neglect of the evidence, we can presume that she reviewed the evidence in its entirety and based her factual findings on this review. This presumption, absent sufficient evidence of misapprehension or neglect is consistent with the high level of error required by the test of "palpable and overriding" error. We reiterate that it is open to the trial judge to prefer the testimony of certain witnesses over others and to place more weight on some parts of the evidence than others, particularly where there is conflicting evidence: *Toneguzzo-Norvell, supra*, at pp. 122-23. The mere fact that the trial judge did not discuss a certain point or certain evidence in depth is not sufficient grounds for appellate interference: *Van de Perre, supra*, at para.15.

73 For these reasons, we do not feel it appropriate to review the evidence of Mr. Laughlin and the lay witnesses *de novo*. As we concluded earlier, the trial judge's finding of fact that a hidden hazard existed at the curve should not be interfered with. The finding of a hidden hazard that requires a sign formed part of the basis of her findings concerning causation. As her conclusions on the existence of a hidden hazard had a basis in the evidence, her conclusions on causation grounded in part on the hidden hazard finding also had a basis in the evidence.

74 As for the silence of the trial judge on the evidence of Mr. Laughlin, we observe only that the evidence of Mr. Laughlin appears to be general in nature and thus of limited utility. Mr. Laughlin admitted that he could only provide general comments on the effects of alcohol on motorists, but could not provide specific expertise on the actual effect of alcohol on an individual driver. This is significant, as the level of tolerance of an individual driver plays a key role in determining the actual effect of alcohol on the motorist; an experienced drinker, although dangerous, will probably perform better on the road than an inexperienced drinker. It is noteworthy that the trial judge believed the evidence of Mr. Anderson that Mr. Nikolaisen's vehicle was travelling at the relatively slow speed of between 53 to 65 km/h at the time of impact with the embankment. It was also permissible for the trial judge to rely on the evidence of lay witnesses that Mr. Nikolaisen had successfully negotiated an apparently sharp curve moments before the accident, rather than relying on the evidence of Mr. Laughlin, which was of a hypothetical and unspecific nature. Indeed, the hypothetical nature of Mr. Laughlin's evidence reflects the entire inquiry into whether Mr. Nikolaisen would have seen a sign and reacted, or the precise speed that would be taken by a reasonable driver upon approaching the curve. The abstract nature of such inquiries supports deference to the factual findings of the trial judge, and is consistent with the stringent standard imposed by the phrase "palpable and overriding error".

75 Therefore we conclude that the trial judge's factual findings on causation were reasonable and thus do not reach the level of a palpable and overriding error, and therefore should not have been interfered with by the Court of Appeal.

VI. Common Law Duty of Care

76 As we conclude that the municipality is liable under *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, we find it unnecessary to consider the existence of a common law duty in this case.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

VII. Disposition

77 As we stated at the outset, there are important reasons and principles for appellate courts not to interfere improperly with trial decisions. Applying these reasons and principles to this case, we would allow the appeal, set aside the judgment of the Saskatchewan Court of Appeal, and restore the judgment of the trial judge, with costs throughout.

***Bastarache J.*:**

I — Introduction

78 This appeal arises out of a single-vehicle accident which occurred on July 18, 1992, on Snake Hill Road, a rural road located in the Municipality of Shellbrook. The appellant, Paul Housen, a passenger in the vehicle, was rendered a quadriplegic by the accident. At trial, the judge found that the driver of the vehicle, Douglas Nikolaisen, was negligent in travelling Snake Hill Road at an excessive rate of speed and in operating his vehicle while impaired. The trial judge also found the respondent, the Municipality of Shellbrook, to be at fault for breaching its duty to keep the road in a reasonable state of repair as required by s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-26.1. The Court of Appeal overturned the trial judge's finding that the respondent municipality was negligent. At issue in this appeal is whether the Court of Appeal had sufficient grounds to intervene in the decision of the lower court. The respondent has also asked this Court to overturn the trial judge's finding that the respondent knew or ought to have known of the alleged disrepair of Snake Hill Road and that the accident was caused in part by the negligence of the respondent. An incidental question is whether a common law duty of care exists alongside the statutory duty imposed on the respondent by s. 192.

79 I conclude that the Court of Appeal was correct to overturn the trial judge's finding that the respondent was negligent. Though I would not interfere with the trial judge's factual findings on this issue, I find that she erred in law by failing to apply the correct standard of care. I would also overturn the trial judge's conclusions with regard to knowledge and causation. In coming to the conclusion that the respondent knew or should have known of the alleged disrepair of Snake Hill Road, the trial judge erred in law by failing to consider the knowledge requirement from the perspective of a prudent municipal councillor and by failing to be attentive to the fact that the onus of proof was on the appellant. In addition, the trial judge drew an unreasonable inference by imputing knowledge to the respondent on the basis of accidents that occurred on other segments of the road while motorists were travelling in the opposite direction. The trial judge also erred with respect to causation. She misapprehended the evidence before her, drew erroneous conclusions from that evidence and ignored relevant evidence. Finally, I would not interfere with the decision of the courts below to reject the appellant's argument that a common law duty existed. It is unnecessary to impose a common law duty of care where a statutory duty exists. Moreover, the application of common law negligence principles would not affect the outcome in these proceedings.

II — Factual Background

80 The sequence of events which culminated in this tragic accident began to unfold some 19 hours before its occurrence on the afternoon of July 18, 1992. On July 17, Mr. Nikolaisen attended a barbeque at the residence of Craig and Toby Thiel, located on Snake Hill Road. He arrived in the late afternoon and had his first drink of the day at approximately 6:00 p.m. He consumed four or five drinks before leaving the Thiel residence at approximately 10:00 or 10:30 p.m. After returning home for a few hours, Mr. Nikolaisen proceeded to the Sturgeon Lake Jamboree, where he met up with the appellant. At the jamboree, Mr. Nikolaisen consumed eight or nine double rye drinks and several beers. The appellant was also drinking during this event. The appellant and Mr. Nikolaisen partied on the grounds of the jamboree for several hours. At approximately 4:30 a.m., the appellant left the jamboree with Mr. Nikolaisen. After travelling around the back roads for a period of time, they returned to the Thiel residence. It was approximately 8:00 a.m. The appellant and Mr. Nikolaisen had several more drinks over the course of the morning. Mr. Nikolaisen stopped drinking two or three hours before leaving the Thiel residence with the appellant at approximately 2:00 p.m.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

81 A light rain was falling when the appellant and Mr. Nikolaisen left the Thiel residence, travelling eastbound with Mr. Nikolaisen behind the wheel of a Ford pickup truck. The truck swerved or "fish-tailed" as it turned the corner from the Thiel driveway onto Snake Hill Road. As Mr. Nikolaisen continued on his way over the course of a gentle bend some 300 metres in length, gaining speed to an estimated 65 km/h, the truck again fish-tailed several times. The truck went into a skid as Mr. Nikolaisen approached and entered a sharper right turn. Mr. Nikolaisen steered into the skid but was unable to negotiate the curve. The left rear wheel of the truck contacted an embankment on the left side of the road. The vehicle travelled on the road for approximately 30 metres when the left front wheel contacted and climbed an 18-inch embankment on the left side of the road. This second contact with the embankment caused the truck to enter a 360-degree roll with the passenger side of the roof contacting the ground first.

82 When the vehicle came to rest, the appellant was unable to feel any sensation. Mr. Nikolaisen climbed out the back window of the vehicle and ran to the Thiel residence for assistance. Police later accompanied Mr. Nikolaisen to the Shellbrook Hospital where a blood sample was taken. Expert testimony estimated Mr. Nikolaisen's blood alcohol level to be between 180 and 210 milligrams in 100 millilitres of blood at the time of the accident, well over the legal limits prescribed in *The Highway Traffic Act, 1989*, S.S. 1986, c. H-3.1, and the *Criminal Code*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-46.

83 Mr. Nikolaisen had travelled on Snake Hill Road three times in the 24 hours preceding the accident, but had not driven it on any earlier occasions. The road was about a mile and three quarters in length and was flanked by highways to the north and to the east. Starting at the north end, it ran south for a short distance, dipped between open fields, then curved to the southeast and descended in a southerly loop down and around Snake Hill, past trees, bush and pasture, to the bottom of the valley. There it curved sharply to the southeast as it passed the Thiels' driveway. Once it passed the driveway, it curved gently to the south east for about 300 metres, then curved more distinctly to the south. It was on this stretch that the accident occurred. From that point on, the road crossed a creek, took another curve, then ascended a steep hill to the east, straightened out, and continued east for just over half a mile, past tree-lined fields and another farm site, to an approach to the highway.

84 Snake Hill Road was established in 1923 and was maintained by the respondent municipality for the primary purpose of providing local farmers access to their fields and pastures. It also served as an access road for the two permanent residences and one veterinary clinic located on it. The road at its northernmost end, coming off the highway, is characterized as a "Type C" local access road under the provincial government's scheme of road classification. This means that it is graded, gravelled and elevated above the surrounding land. The portion of the road east of the Thiel residence, on which the accident occurred, is characterized as "Type B" bladed trail, essentially a prairie trail that has been bladed to remove the ruts and to allow it to be driven on. Bladed trails follow the path of least resistance through the surrounding land and are not elevated or gravelled. The province of Saskatchewan has some 45,000 kilometres of bladed trails.

85 According to the provincial scheme of road classification, both bladed trails and local access roads are "non designated", meaning that they are not subject to the Saskatchewan Rural Development Sign Policy and Standards. On such roads, the council of the rural municipality makes a decision to post signs if it becomes aware of a hazard or if there are several accidents at one specific spot. Three accidents had occurred on Snake Hill Road between 1978 and 1987. All three accidents occurred to the east of the site of the Nikolaisen rollover, with drivers travelling westbound. A fourth accident occurred on Snake Hill Road in 1990 but there was no evidence as to where it occurred. There was no evidence that topography was a factor in any of these accidents. The respondent municipality had not posted signs on any portion of Snake Hill Road.

III — Relevant Statutory Provisions

86 *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, S.S. 1989-90, c. R-261

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

192.(1) Every Council shall keep in a reasonable state of repair all municipal roads, dams and reservoirs and the approaches to them that have been constructed or provided by the municipality or by any person with the permission of the council or that have been constructed or provided by the province, having regard to the character of the municipal road, dam or reservoir and the locality in which it is situated or through which it passes.

. . . . .

2. Where the council fails to carry out its duty imposed by subsections (1) and (1.1), the municipality is, subject to *The Contributory Negligence Act*, civilly liable for all damages sustained by any person by reason of the failure.

3. Default under subsections (1) and (1.1) shall not be imputed to a municipality in any action without proof by the plaintiff that the municipality knew or should have known of the disrepair of the municipal road or other thing mentioned in subsections (1) and (1.1).

The Highway Traffic Act, 1986, S.S., c. H-3.1

33.(1) Subject to the other provisions of this Act, no person shall drive a vehicle on a highway:

(a) at a speed greater than 80 kilometres per hour; or

(b) at a speed greater than the maximum speed indicated by any signs that are erccted on a highway.

(2) No person shall drive a vehicle on a highway at a speed greater than is reasonable and safe in the circumstances.

44.(1) No person shall drive a vehicle on a highway without due care and attention.

IV — Judicial History

***A. Saskatchewan Court of Queen's Bench,* [1998] 5 W.W.R. 523**

87 Wright J. found the respondent negligent in failing to erect a sign to warn motorists of the sharp right curve on Snake Hill Road, which she characterized as a "hidden hazard". She also found Mr. Nikolaisen negligent in travelling Snake Hill Road at an excessive speed and in operating his vehicle while impaired. The appellant was held to be contributorily negligent in accepting a ride with Mr. Nikolaisen. Fifteen percent of the fault was apportioned to the appellant, and the remainder was apportioned jointly and severally 50 percent to Mr. Nikolaisen and 35 percent to the respondent.

88 Wright J. found that s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989* imposed a statutory duty of care on the respondent toward persons travelling on Snake Hill Road. She then considered whether the respondent met the standard of care as delineated in s. 192 and the jurisprudence interpreting that section. She referred specifically to *Partridge v. Langenburg (Rural Municipality)*, [1929] 3 W.W.R. 555 (Sask. C.A.), in which it was stated at p. 558 that "the road must be kept in such a reasonable state of repair that those requiring to use it may, exercising ordinary care, travel upon it with safety". She also cited *Shupe v. Pleasantdale (Rural Municipality)*, [1932] 1 W.W.R. 627 (Sask. C.A.), at p. 630: "[R]egard must be had to the locality... the situation of the road therein, whether required to be used by many or by few; ... to the number of roads to be kept in repair; to the means at the disposal of the council for that purpose, and the requirements of the public who use the road." Relying on *Galbiati v. Regina (City)* (1971), [1972] 2 W.W.R. 40 (Sask. Q.B.), Wright J. observed that although the Act does not mention an obligation to erect warning signs, the general duty of repair nevertheless includes the duty to warn motorists of a hidden hazard.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

89 Having laid out the relevant case law, Wright J. went on to discuss the character of the road. Relying primarily on the evidence of two experts at trial, Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, she found that the sharp right turning curve was a hazard that was not readily apparent to the users of the road. From their testimony she concluded (at para. 85):

> It is a hidden hazard. The location of the Nikolaisen rollover is the most dangerous segment of Snake Hill Road. Approaching the location of the Nikolaisen rollover, limited sight distance, created by uncleared bush, precludes a motorist from being forewarned of an impending sharp right turn immediately followed by a left turn. While there were differing opinions on the *maximum* speed at which this curve can be negotiated, I am satisfied that when limited sight distance is combined with the tight radius of the curve and lack of superelevation, this curve cannot be *safely* negotiated at speeds greater than 60 kilometres per hour when conditions are favourable, or 50 kilometres per hour when wet. [Emphasis in original.]

Wright J. then noted that, while it would not be reasonable to expect the respondent to construct the road to a higher standard or to clear all of the bush away, it was reasonable to expect the respondent to erect and maintain a warning or regulatory sign "so that a motorist, using ordinary care, may be forewarned, adjust speed and take corrective action in advance of entering a dangerous situation" (para. 86).

90 Wright J. then considered s. 192(3) of the Act, which provides that there is no breach of the statutory standard of care unless the municipality knew or should have known of the danger. Wright J. observed that between 1978 and 1990, there were four accidents on Snake Hill Road, three of which occurred "in the same vicinity" as the Nikolaisen rollover, and two of which were reported to the authorities. On the basis of this information, she held that "[i]f the R.M. [Rural Municipality] did not have actual knowledge of the danger inherent in this portion of Snake Hill Road, it should have known" (para.90). Wright J. also found significant the relatively low volume of traffic on the road, the fact that there were permanent residences on the road, and the fact that the road was frequented by young and perhaps less experienced drivers.

91 In respect to causation, Wright J. found that it was probable that a warning sign would have enabled Mr. Nikolaisen to take corrective action to maintain control of his vehicle despite the fact of his impairment. She concluded (at para. 101):

> Mr. Nikolaisen's degree of impairment only served to increase the risk of him not reacting, or reacting inappropriately to a sign. Mr. Nikolaisen was not driving recklessly such that he would have intentionally disregarded a warning or regulatory sign. He had moments earlier, when departing the Thiel residence, successfully negotiated a sharp curve which he could see and which was apparent to him.

92 Wright J. also addressed the appellant's argument that the municipality was in breach of a common law duty of care which was not qualified or limited by any of the restrictions set out under s. 192. She held that *Just v. British Columbia*, [1989] 2 S.C.R. 1228 (S.C.C.), and the line of authority both preceding and following that decision did not apply to the case before her given the existence of the statutory duty of care. She also found that any qualifying words in s. 192 of the Act pertained to the standard of care and did not impose limitations on the statutory duty of care.

B. Saskatchewan Court of Appeal, **[2000] 4 W.W.R. 173, 2000 SKCA 12**

93 On appeal, Cameron J.A., writing for a unanimous court, dealt primarily with the trial judge's finding that the respondent's failure to place a warning sign or regulatory sign at the site of the accident constituted a breach of its statutory duty of road repair. He did not find it necessary to rule on the issue of causation given his conclusion that the trial judge erred in finding the respondent negligent.

94 Cameron J.A. characterized the trial judge's conclusion that the respondent had breached the statutory duty of

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

care as a matter of mixed fact and law. He noted that an appellate court is not to interfere with a trial judge's findings of fact unless the judge made a "palpable and overriding error" which affected his or her assessment of the facts. With respect to errors of law, however, Cameron J.A. remarked that the ability of an appellate court to overturn the finding of the trial judge is "largely unbounded". Regarding errors of mixed fact and law, Cameron J.A. noted that these are typically subject to the same standard of review as findings of fact. One exception to this, according to Cameron J.A., occurs where the trial judge identifies the correct legal test, yet fails to apply one branch of that test to the facts at hand. As support for this proposition, Cameron J.A. cited (at para. 41) Iacobucci J. in *Canada (Director of Investigation & Research) v. Southam Inc.*, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 748 (S.C.C.), at para. 39:

> [I]f a decision-maker says that the correct test requires him or her to consider A, B, C, and D, but in fact the decision-maker considers only A, B, and C, then the outcome is as if he or she had applied a law that required consideration of only A, B, and C. If the correct test requires him or her to consider D as well, then the decision-maker has in effect applied the wrong law, and so has made and error of law.

95 Turning to the applicable law in this case, Cameron J.A. acknowledged that the standard of care set out in the Act and the jurisprudence interpreting it requires municipalities to post warning signs to warn of hazards that prudent drivers, using ordinary care, would be unlikely to appreciate. Based on the jurisprudence, Cameron J.A. set out (at para. 50) an analytical framework to be used in order to assess if a municipality has breached its duty in this regard. This framework requires the judge:

> 1. To determine the character and state of the road at the time of the accident. This, of course, is a matter of fact that entails an assessment of the material features of the road where the accident occurred, as well as those factors going to the maintenance standard, namely the location, class of road, patterns of use, and so on.
>
> 2. To assess the issue of whether persons requiring to use the road, exercising ordinary car [sic], could ordinarily travel upon it safely. This is essentially a reasonable person test, one concerned with how a reasonable driver on that particular road would have conducted himself or herself. It is necessary in taking this step to take account of the various elements noted in the authorities referred to earlier, namely the locality of the road, the character and class of the road, the standard to which the municipality could reasonably have been expected to maintain the road, and so forth. These criteria fall to be balanced in the context of the question: how would a reasonable driver have driven upon this particular road? Since this entails the application of a legal standard to a given set of facts, it constitutes a question of mixed fact and law.
>
> 3. To determine either tha[t] the road was in a reasonable state of repair or that it was not, depending upon the assessment made while using the second step. If it is determined that the road was not in a reasonable state of repair, then it becomes necessary to go on to determine whether the municipality knew or should have known of the state of disrepair before imputing liability.

96 According to Cameron J.A., the trial judge did not err in law by failing to set out the proper legal test. She did, however, make an error in law of the type identified by Iacobucci J. in *Southam*, *supra*. In his view, when applying the law to the facts of the ease, the trial judge failed to assess the manner in which a reasonable driver, exercising ordinary care, would ordinarily have driven on the road, and the risk, if any, that the unmarked curve might have posed for the ordinary driver. As noted by Cameron J.A., the trial judge "twice alluded to the matter, but failed to come to grips with it".

97 Cameron J.A. also found that the trial judge had made a "palpable and overriding" error of fact in determining that the respondent had breached the standard of care. According to Cameron J.A., the trial judge's factual error stemmed from her reliance on the expert testimony of Mr. Werner and Mr. Anderson. Cameron J.A. found that the evidence of both experts was based on the fundamental premise that the ordinary driver could be expected to travel the road at a speed of 80 km/h. In his view, this premise was misconceived and unsupported by the evidence.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

98 Cameron J.A. concluded that although the trial judge was free to accept the evidence of some witnesses over others, she was not free to accept expert testimony that was based on an erroneous factual premise. According to Cameron J.A., had that trial judge found that a prudent driver, exercising ordinary care for his or her safety, would not ordinarily have driven this section of Snake Hill Road at a speed greater than 60 km/h, then she would have had to conclude that no hidden hazard existed since the curve could be negotiated safely at this speed.

99 Cameron J.A. agreed with the trial judge that a common law duty of care was not applicable in this case. His remarks in this respect are found at para. 44 of his reasons:

> Concerning the duty of care, it might be noted that unlike statutory provisions empowering municipalities to maintain roads, but imposing no duty upon them to do so, the duty in this instance owes its existence to a statute, rather than the neighbourhood principle of the common law: *Just v. British Columbia*, [1989] 2 S.C.R. 1228 (S.C.C.). The duty is readily seen to extend to all who travel upon the roads.

V — Issues

100

> A. Did the Court of Appeal properly interfere with the trial judge's finding that the respondent was in breach of its statutory duty of care?
>
> B. Did the trial judge err in finding the respondent knew or should have known of the alleged danger?
>
> C. Did the trial judge err in finding that the accident was caused in part by the respondent's negligence?
>
> D. Does a common law duty of care coexist alongside the statutory duty of care?

VI — Analysis

A. Did the Court of Appeal Properly Interfere with the Decision at Trial?

(1) The Standard of Review

101 Although the distinctions are not always clear, the issues that confront a trial court fall generally into three categories: questions of law, questions of fact, and questions of mixed law and fact. Put briefly, questions of law are questions about what the correct legal test is; questions of fact are questions about what actually took place between the parties; and questions of mixed law and fact are questions about whether the facts satisfy the legal tests (*Southam, supra*, at para. 35).

102 Of the three categories above, the highest degree of deference is accorded to the trial judge's findings of fact. The Court will not overturn a factual finding unless it is palpably and overridingly, or clearly wrong (*Southam, supra*, at para. 60; *Stein v. "Kathy K" (The)* (1975), [1976] 2 S.C.R. 802 (S.C.C.), at p. 808; *Toneguzzo-Norvell (Guardian ad litem of) v. Burnaby Hospital*, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 114 (S.C.C.), at p. 121). This deference is principally grounded in the recognition that only the trial judge enjoys the opportunity to observe witnesses and to hear testimony first-hand, and is therefore better able to choose between competing versions of events (*Schwartz v. R.*, [1996] 1 S.C.R. 254 (S.C.C.), at para. 26). It is however important to recognize that the making of a factual finding often involves more than merely determining the who, what, where and when of the case. The trial judge is very often called upon to draw inferences from the facts that are put before the court. For example, in this case, the trial judge inferred from the fact of accidents

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

having occurred on Snake Hill Road that the respondent knew or should have known of the hidden danger.

103 This Court has determined that a trial judge's inferences of fact should be accorded a similar degree of deference as findings of fact (*Goodman Estate v. Geffen*, [1991] 2 S.C.R. 353 (S.C.C.)). In reviewing the making of an inference, the appeal court will verify whether it can reasonably be supported by the findings of fact that the trial judge reached and whether the judge proceeded on proper legal principles. I respectfully disagree with the majority's view that inferences can be rejected only where the inference-drawing process itself is deficient: see *Toronto (City) Board of Education v. O.S.S.T.F., District 15*, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 487 (S.C.C.), at para. 45:

> When a court is reviewing a tribunal's findings of fact or the inferences made on the basis of the evidence, it can only intervene "where the evidence, viewed reasonably, is incapable of supporting a tribunal's findings of fact": *Lester (W. W.)(1978) Ltd. v. United Association of Journeymen and Apprentices of the Plumbing and Pipefitting Industry, Local 740*, [1990] 3 S.C.R. 644, at p. 669 *per* McLachlin J.

An inference can be clearly wrong where the factual basis upon which it relies is deficient or where the legal standard to which the facts are applied is misconstrued. My colleagues recognize themselves that a judge is often called upon to make inferences of mixed law and fact (para. 26). While the standard of review is identical for both findings of fact and inferences of fact, it is nonetheless important to draw an analytical distinction between the two. If the reviewing court were to review only for errors of fact, then the decision of the trial judge would necessarily be upheld in every case where evidence existed to support his or her factual findings. In my view, this Court is entitled to conclude that inferences made by the trial judge were clearly wrong, just as it is entitled to reach this conclusion in respect to findings of fact.

104 My colleagues take issue with the above statement that an appellate court will verify whether the making of an inference can reasonably be supported by the trial judge's findings of fact, a standard which they believe to be less strict than the "palpable and overriding" standard. I do not agree that a less strict standard is implied. In my view there is no difference between concluding that it was "unreasonable" or "palpably wrong" for a trial judge to draw an inference from the facts as found by him or her and concluding that the inference was not reasonably supported by those facts. The distinction is merely semantic.

105 By contrast, an appellate court reviews a trial judge's findings on questions of law not merely to determine if they are reasonable, but rather to determine if they are correct; *Moge v. Moge*, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 813 (S.C.C.), at p. 833; *Canada v. Pharmaceutical Society (Nova Scotia)*, [1992] 2 S.C.R. 606 (S.C.C.), at p. 647; R. P. Kerans, *Standards of Review Employed by Appellate Courts* (1994), at p. 90). The role of correcting errors of law is a primary function of the appellate court; therefore, that court can and should review the legal determinations of the lower courts for correctness.

106 In the law of negligence, the question of whether the conduct of the defendant has met the appropriate standard of care is necessarily a question of mixed fact and law. Once the facts have been established, the determination of whether or not the standard of care was met by the defendant will in most cases be reviewable on a standard of correctness since the trial judge must appreciate the facts within the context of the appropriate standard of care. In many cases, viewing the facts through the legal lens of the standard of care gives rise to a policy-making or law-setting function that is the purview of both the trial and appellate courts. As stated by Kerans, *supra*, at p. 103, "[t]he evaluation of facts as meeting or not meeting a legal test is a process that involves law-making. Moreover, it is probably correct to say that *every* new attempt to apply a legal rule to a set of facts involves some measure of interpretation of that rule, and thus more law-making"(emphasis in original).

107 In a negligence case, the trial judge is called on to decide whether the conduct of the defendant was reasonable under all the circumstances. While this determination involves questions of fact, it also requires the trial judge to assess what is reasonable. As stated above, in many cases, this will involve a policy-making or "law-setting" role

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

which an appellate court is better situated to undertake (Kerans, *supra*, at pp. 5-10). For example, in this case, the degree of knowledge that the trial judge should have imputed to the reasonably prudent municipal councillor raised the policy consideration of the type of accident-reporting system that a small rural municipality with limited resources should be expected to maintain. This law-setting role was recognized by the United States Supreme Court in *Bose Corp. v. Consumers Union of U.S. Inc.*, 466 U.S. 485 (U.S. Mass. 1984), at note 17, within the context of an action for defamation:

> A finding of fact in some cases is inseparable from the principles through which it was deduced. At some point, the reasoning by which a fact is "found" crosses the line between application of those ordinary principles of logic and common experience which are ordinarily entrusted to the finder of fact into the realm of a legal rule upon which the reviewing court must exercise its own independent judgment. Where the line is drawn varies according to the nature of the substantive law at issue. Regarding certain largely factual questions in some areas of the law, the stakes — in terms of impact on future cases and future conduct — are too great to entrust them finally to the judgment of the trier of fact.

108 My colleagues assert that the question of whether or not the standard of care was met by the defendant in a negligence case is subject to a standard of palpable and overriding error unless it is clear that the trial judge made some extricable error in principle with respect to the characterization of the standard or its application, in which case the error may amount to an error of law (para. 36). I disagree. In many cases, it will not be possible to "extricate" a purely legal question from the standard of care analysis applicable to negligence, which is a question of mixed fact and law. In addition, while some questions of mixed fact and law may not have "any great precedential value" (*Southam, supra*, at para. 37), such questions often necessitate a normative analysis that should be reviewable by an appellate court.

109 Consider again the issue of whether the municipality knew or should have known of the alleged danger. As a matter of law, the trial judge must approach the question of whether knowledge should be imputed to the municipality having regard to the duties of the ordinary, reasonable and prudent municipal councillor. If the trial judge applies a different legal standard, such as the reasonable person standard, it is an error of law. Yet even if the trial judge correctly identifies the applicable legal standard, he or she may still err in the process of assessing the facts through the lens of that legal standard. For example, there may exist evidence that an accident had previously occurred on the portion of the road on which the relevant accident occurred. In the course of considering whether or not that fact satisfies the legal test for knowledge the trial judge must make a number of normative assumptions. The trial judge must consider whether the fact that one accident had previously occurred in the same location would alert the ordinary, reasonable and prudent municipal councillor to the existence of a hazard. The trial judge must also consider whether the ordinary, reasonable and prudent councillor would have been alerted to the previous accident by an accident-reporting system. In my view, the question of whether the fact of a previous accident having occurred fulfills the applicable knowledge requirement is a question of mixed fact and law and it is artificial to characterize it as anything else. As is apparent from the example given, the question may also raise normative issues which should be reviewable by an appellate court on the correctness standard.

110 I agree with my colleagues that it is not possible to state as a general proposition that all matters of mixed fact and law are reviewable according to the standard of correctness: citing *Southam, supra*, at para. 37 (para. 28). I disagree, however, that the dicta in *Southam* establishes that a trial judge's conclusions on questions of mixed fact and law in a negligence action should be accorded deference in every case. This Court in *St-Jean c. Mercier*, 2002 SCC 15 (S.C.C.), a medical negligence case, distinguished *Southam* on the issue of the standard applicable to questions of mixed fact and law where the tribunal has no particular expertise. Gonthier J., writing for a unanimous Court, stated at paras. 48-49:

> A question "about whether the facts satisfy the legal tests" is one of mixed law and fact. Stated differently, "whether the defendant satisfied the appropriate standard of care is a question of mixed law and fact" (*Southam*, at para. 35).

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> Generally, such a question, once the facts have been established without overriding and palpable error, is to be reviewed on a standard of correctness since the standard of care is normative and is a question of law within the normal purview of both the trial and appellate courts. Such is the standard for medical negligence. There is no issue of expertise of a specialized tribunal in a particular field which may go to the determination of facts and be pertinent to defining an appropriate standard and thereby call for some measure of deference by a court of general appeal (*Southam, supra*, at para. 45; and *Nova Scotia Pharmaceutical Society, supra*, at p. 647).

111 I also disagree with my colleagues that *Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman*, [1981] 2 S.C.R. 2 (S.C.C.), is authority for the proposition that when the question of mixed fact and law at issue is a finding of negligence, that finding should be deferred to by appellate courts. In that case the trial judge found that the conduct of the defendant ski instructor met the standard of care expected of him. Moreover, the trial judge found that the accident would have occurred regardless of what the ski instructor had done (*Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman* (1978), 95 D.L.R. (3d) 82 (B.C. S.C.)). Seaton J.A. of the British Columbia Court of Appeal disagreed with the trial judge that the ski instructor had met the applicable standard of care (*Jaegli Enterprises Ltd. v. Ankenman* (1980), 112 D.L.R. (3d) 297 (B.C. C.A.)). Seaton J.A. recognized nevertheless that the "final question" was whether "the instructor's failure to remain was a cause of the accident". On the issue of causation, a question of fact, Sexton J.A. clearly substituted his opinion for that of the trial judge's without regard to the appropriate standard of review. His concluding remarks on the issue of causation at p. 308 highlight his lack of deference to the trial judge's conclusion on causation:

> On balance, I think that the evidence supports the plaintiff's claim against the instructor, that his conduct in leaving the plaintiff below the crest was one of the causes of the accident.

112 This Court, which restored the finding of the trial judge, did not clearly state whether it did so on the basis that the appellate court was wrong to interfere with the trial judge's finding of negligence or whether it did so because the appellate court wrongly interfered with the trial judge's conclusions on causation. The reasons suggest the latter. The only portion of the trial judgment that this Court referred to was the finding on causation. Dickson J. (as he then was) remarks at p. 4:

> At the end of a nine-day trial Mr. Justice Meredith, the presiding judge, delivered a judgment in which he very carefully considered all of the evidence and concluded that the accident had been caused solely by Larry LaCasse and that the plaintiffs should recover damages, in an amount to be assessed, against LaCasse. The claims against Paul Ankenman, Jaegli Enterprises Limited and the other defendants were dismissed with costs.

113 The Court went on to cite a number of cases, some of which did not involve negligence (see *Schreiber Brothers Ltd. v. Currie Products Ltd.*, [1980] 2 S.C.R. 78 (S.C.C.)), for the general proposition that "it [is] wrong for an appellate court to set aside a trial judgment where [there is not palpable and overriding error, and] the only point at issue [was] the interpretation of the evidence as a whole" (p. 84). Given that the Court focussed on the issue of causation, a question of fact alone, I do not think that *Jaegli* establishes that a finding of negligence by the trial judge should be deferred to by appellate courts. In my view, the Court in *Jaegli* merely affirmed the longstanding principle that an appellate court should not interfere with a trial judge's finding of fact absent a palpable and overriding error.

(2) Error of Law in the Reasons of the Court of Queen's Bench

114 The standard of care set out in s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, as interpreted within the jurisprudence, required the trial judge to examine whether the portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred posed a hazard to the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care. Having identified the correct legal test, the trial judge nonetheless failed to ask herself whether a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would have been able to safely drive the portion of the road on which the accident occurred. To neglect entirely one branch of a legal test when applying the facts to the test is to misconstrue the law (*Southam, supra*, at para. 39). The Saskatchewan Court of Appeal was therefore right to characterize this failure as an error of law and to consider the factual findings made by the trial

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

judge in light of the appropriate legal test.

115 The long line of jurisprudence interpreting s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act* and its predecessor provisions clearly establishes that the duty of the municipality is to keep the road "in such a reasonable state of repair that those requiring to use it may, exercising ordinary care, travel upon it with safety" (*Partridge*, *supra*, at p. 558; *Levey v. Rodgers (Rural Municipality)*, [1921] 3 W.W.R. 764 (Sask. C.A.), at p. 766; *Diebel Estate v. Pinto Creek (Rural Municipality) No. 75* (1996), 149 Sask. R. 68 (Sask. Q.B.), at pp. 71-72). Legislation in several other provinces establishes a similar duty of care and courts in these provinces have interpreted it in a similar fashion (*Jennings v. Cronsberry*, [1966] S.C.R. 532 (S.C.C.), at p. 537; *Parkland No. 31 (County) v. Stetar* (1974), [1975] 2 S.C.R. 884 (S.C.C.), at p. 892; *Fafard v. Quebec (City)* (1917), 39 D.L.R. 717 (S.C.C.), at p. 718). This Court, in *Jennings*, *supra*, interpreting a similar provision under the Ontario *Highway Improvement Act*, R.S.O. 1960, c. 171, remarked at p. 537 that: "[i]t has been repeatedly held in Ontario that where a duty to keep a highway in repair is imposed by statute the body upon which it is imposed must keep the highway in such a condition that travellers using it with ordinary care may do so with safety."

116 There is good reason for limiting the municipality's duty to repair to a standard which permits drivers exercising ordinary care to proceed with safety. As stated by this Court in *Fafard*, *supra*, at p. 718: "[a] municipal corporation is not an insurer of travellers using its streets; its duty is to use reasonable care to keep its streets in a reasonably safe condition for ordinary travel by persons exercising ordinary care for their own safety." Correspondingly, appellate courts have long held that it is an error for the trial judge to find a municipality in breach of its duty merely because a danger exists, regardless of whether or not that danger poses a risk to the ordinary user of the road. The type of error to be guarded against was described by Wetmore C.J. in *Williams v. North Battleford (Town)* (1911), 4 Sask. L.R. 75 (Sask. C.A.) (Court en banc), at p. 81:

> The question in an action of this sort, whether or not the road is kept in such repair that those requiring to use it may, using ordinary care, pass to and fro upon it in safety, is, it seems to me, largely one of fact ... I would hesitate about setting aside a finding of fact of the trial Judge if he had found the facts necessary for the determination of the case, but he did not so find. He found that the crossing was a "dangerous spot without a light, and that if the utmost care were used no accident might occur, but it was not in such proper or safe state as to render such accident unlikely to occur." He did not consider the question from the standpoint of whether or not those requiring to use the road might, using ordinary care, pass to and fro upon it in safety. The mere fact of the crossing being dangerous is not sufficient ... [Emphasis added.]

117 From the jurisprudence cited above, it is clear that the mere existence of a hazard or danger does not in and of itself give rise to a duty on the part of the municipality to erect a sign. Even if a trial judge concludes on the facts that the conditions of the road do, in fact, present a hazard, he or she must still go on to assess whether that hazard would present a risk to the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care. The ordinary driver is often faced with inherently dangerous driving conditions. Motorists drive in icy or wet conditions. They drive at night on country roads that are not well lit. They are faced with obstacles such as snow ridges and potholes. These obstacles are often not in plain view, but are obscured or "hidden". Common sense dictates that motorists will, however, exercise a degree of caution when faced with dangerous driving conditions. A municipality is expected to provide extra cautionary measures only where the conditions of the road and the surrounding circumstances do not signal to the driver the possibility that a hazard is present. For example, the ordinary driver expects a dirt road to become slippery when wet. By contrast, paved bridge decks on highways are often slick, though they appear completely dry. Consequently, signs will be posted to alert drivers to this unapparent possibility.

118 The appellant in this case argued, at paras. 26-27 of his factum, that the trial judge did, in fact, assess whether a reasonable driver using ordinary care would find the portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred to pose a risk. He points in particular to the trial judge's comments at paras. 85-86 that:

> There is a portion of Snake Hill Road that is a hazard to the public. In this regard I accept the evidence of Mr.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> Anderson and Mr. Werner. Further, it is a hazard that is not readily apparent to users of the road. It is a hidden hazard ...
>
> ... where the existence of ... bush obstructs the ability of a motorist to be forewarned of a hazard such as that on Snake Hill Road, it is reasonable to expect the R.M. to erect and maintain a warning or regulatory sign so that a motorist, using ordinary care, may be forewarned, adjust speed and take corrective action in advance of entering a dangerous situation. [Emphasis added.]

119 The appellant's argument suggests that the trial judge discharged her duty to apply the facts to the law merely by restating the facts of the case in the language of the legal test. This was not, however, sufficient. Although it is clear from the citation above that the trial judge made a factual finding that the portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred presented drivers with a hidden hazard, there is nothing in this portion of her reasons to suggest that she considered whether or not that portion of the road would pose a risk to the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care. The finding that a hazard, or even that a hidden hazard, exists does not automatically give rise to the conclusion that the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care could not travel through it safely. A proper application of the test demands that the trial judge ask the question: "How would a reasonable driver have driven on this road?" Whether or not a hazard is "hidden" or a curve is "inherently" dangerous does not dispose of the question. My colleagues state that it was open to the trial judge to draw an inference of knowledge of the hazard simply because thc sharp curve was a permanent feature of the road (para. 61). Here again, there is nothing in the reasons of the trial judge to suggest that she drew such an inference or to explain how such an inference accorded with the legal requirements concerning the duty of care.

120 Nor did the trial judge consider the question in any other part of her reasons. Her failure to do so becomes all the more apparent when her analysis (or lack thereof) is compared to that in cases in which the courts applied the appropriate method. The Court of Appeal referred to two such cases by way of example. In *Nelson v. Waverley (Rural Municipality No. 44)* (1988), 65 Sask. R. 260 (Sask. Q.B.), the plaintiff argued that the defendant municipality should have posted signs warning of a ridge in the middle of the road that resulted from the grading of the road by the municipality. The trial judge concluded that if the driver had exercised ordinary care, he could have travelled along the roadway with safety. Instead, he drove too fast and failed to keep an adequate look-out considering the maintenance that was being performed on the road. In *Diebel Estate*, *supra*, the issue was whether the municipality had a duty under s. 192 to post a sign warning motorists that a rural road ended abruptly in a T-intersection. The question of how a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would have driven on that road was asked and answered by the trial judge in the following passage at p. 74:

> His [the expert's] conclusions as to stopping are, however, mathematically arrived at and never having been on the road, from what was described in the course of the trial, I would think the intersection could be a danger at night to a complete stranger to the area, depending on one's reaction time and the possibility of being confused by what one saw rather than recognizing the T intersection to be just that. On the other hand I would think a complete stranger in the area would be absolutely reckless to drive down a dirt road of the nature of this particular road at night at 80 kilometres per hour. [Emphasis added.]

121 The conclusion that Wright J. erred in failing to apply a required aspeet of the legal test does not automatically lead to a rejection of her factual findings. This Court's jurisdiction to review questions of law entitles it, where an error of law has been found, to take the factual findings of the trial judge as they are, and to assess these findings anew in the context of the appropriate legal test.

122 In my view, neither Wright J.'s factual findings nor any other evidence in the record that she might have considered had she asked the appropriate question, support the conclusion that the respondent was in breach of its duty. The portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred did not pose a risk to a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care because the conditions of Snake Hill Road in general and the conditions with which motorists were confronted at the exact location of the accident signalled to the reasonable motorist that caution was needed.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Motorists who appropriately acknowledged the presence of the several factors which called for caution would have been able to navigate safely the so-called "hidden hazard" without the benefit of a road sign.

123 The question of how a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would have driven on Snake Hill Road necessitates a consideration of the nature and locality of the road. A reasonable motorist will not approach a narrow gravel road in the country in the same way that he or she will approach a paved highway. It is reasonable to expect a motorist to drive more slowly and to pay greater attention to the potential presence of hazards when driving on a road that is of a lower standard, particularly when he or she is unfamiliar with it.

124 While the trial judge in this case made some comments regarding the nature of the road, I agree with the Court of Appeal's findings that "[s]he might have addressed the matter more fully, taking into account more broadly the terrain through which the road passed, the class and designation of the road in the scheme of classification, and so on ... " (para. 55). Instead, the extent of her analysis of the road was limited to the following comments, found at para. 84 of her reasons:

> Snake Hill Road is a low traffic road. It is however maintained by the R.M. so that it is passable year round. There are permanent residences on the road. It is used by farmers for access to their fields and cattle. Young people frequent Snake Hill Road for parties and as such the road is used by those who may not have the same degree of familiarity with it as do residents.

125 In my view, the question of how the reasonable driver would have negotiated Snake Hill Road necessitated a somewhat more in-depth analysis of the character of the road. The trial judge's analysis focussed almost entirely on the use of the road, without considering the sort of conditions it presented to drivers. It is perhaps not surprising that the trial judge did not engage in this fuller analysis, given that she did not turn her mind to the question of how a reasonable driver would have approached the road. Had she considered this question, she likely would have engaged in the type of assessment that was made by the Court of Appeal at para. 13 of its judgment:

> The road, about 20 feet in width, was classed as "a bladed trail," sometimes referred to as "a land access road," a classification just above that of "prairie trail". As such, it was not built up, nor gravelled, except lightly at one end of it, but simply bladed across the terrain following the path of least resistance. Nor was it in any way signed.

Given the fact that Snake Hill Road is a low standard road, in a category only one or two levels above a prairie trail, one can assume that a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would approach the road with a certain degree of caution.

126 Having considered the character of the road in general, and having concluded that by its very nature it warranted a certain degree of caution, it is nonetheless necessary to consider the material features of the road at the point at which the accident occurred. Even on roads which are of a lower standard, a reasonable driver exercising due caution may be caught unaware by a particularly dangerous segment of the road. That was, in fact, the central argument that the appellant put forward in this case. According to the appellant's "dual nature" theory, at para. 8 of his factum, the fact that the curvy portion of Snake Hill Road where the accident occurred was flanked by straight segments of road created a risk that a motorist would be lulled into thinking that the curves could be taken at speeds greater than that at which they could actually be taken.

127 While it is not clear from her reasons that the trial judge accepted the appellant's "dual nature" theory, it appears that her conclusion that the municipality did not meet the standard of care required by it was based largely on her observation of the material features of the road at the location of the Nikolaisen rollover. Relying on the evidence of two experts, Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, she found the portion of the road on which the accident occurred to be a "hazard to the public". In her view, the limited sight distance created by the presence of uncleared bush precluded a motorist from being forewarned of the impending sharp right turn immediately followed by a left turn. Based on expert

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

testimony, she concluded that the curve could not be negotiated at speeds greater than 60 km/h under favourable conditions, or 50 km/h under wet conditions.

128 Again, I would not reject the trial judge's factual finding that the curve presented motorists with an inherent hazard. The evidence does not, however, support a finding that a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would have been unable to negotiate the curve with safety. As I explained earlier, the municipality's duty to repair is implicated only when an objectively hazardous condition exists, *and* where it is determined that a reasonable driver arriving at the hazard would be unable to provide for his or her own security due to the features of the hazard.

129 I agree with the trial judge that part of the danger posed by the presence of bushes on the side of the road was that a driver would not be able to predict the radius of the sharp right-turning curve obscured by them. In my view, however, the actual danger inherent in this portion of the road was that the bushes, together with the sharp radius of the curve, prevented an eastbound motorist from being able to see if a vehicle was approaching from the opposite direction. Given this latter situation, it is highly unlikely that any reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would approach the curve at speeds in excess of 50 km/h, a speed which was found by the trial judge to be a safe speed at which to negotiate the curve. Since a reasonable driver would not approach this curve at speeds in excess of which it could safely be taken, I conclude that the curve did not pose a risk to the reasonable driver.

130 One need only refer to the series of photographs of the portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred to appreciate the extent to which visual clues existed which would alert a driver to approach the curve with caution [Respondent's Record, Vol. II, at pp. 373-76]. The photographs, which indicate what the driver would have seen on entering the curve, show the presence of bush extending well into the road. From the photographs, it is clear that a motorist approaching the curve would not fail to appreciate the risk presented by the curve, which is simply that it is impossible to see around it and to gauge what may be coming in the opposite direction. In addition, the danger posed by the inability to see what is approaching in the opposite direction is somewhat heightened by the fact that this road is used by farm operators. At trial, the risk was described in the following terms by Mr. Sparks, an engineer giving expert testimony:

> ... if you can't, if you can't see far enough down the road to, you know, if there's somebody that's coming around the corner with a tractor and a cultivator and you can't see around the corner, then, you know, drivers would have a fairly strong signal, in my view, that due care and caution would be required.

131 The expert testimony relied on by the trial judge does not support a finding that the portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred would pose a risk to a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care. When asked at trial whether motorists, exercising reasonable care, would enter the curve at a slow speed because they could not see what was coming around the corner, Mr. Werner agreed that he, himself, drove the corner "at a slower speed" and that it would be prudent for a driver to slow down given the limited sight distance. Similarly, Mr. Anderson admitted to having taken the curve at 40-45 km/h the first time he drove it because he "didn't want to get into trouble with it". When asked if the reason he approached the curve at that speed was because he could not see around it, he replied in the affirmative: "[t]hat's why I approached it the way I did."

132 Perhaps most tellingly, Mr. Nikolaisen himself testified that he could not see if a vehicle was coming in the opposite direction as he approached the curve. The following exchange which occurred during counsel's cross-examination of Mr. Nikolaisen at trial is instructive:

> Q. ... You told my learned friend, Mr. Logue, that your view of the road was quite limited, that is correct? The view ahead on the road is quite limited, is that right?
>
> A. As in regards to travelling through the curves, yes, that's right, yeah.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Q. Yes. And you did not know what was coming as you approached the curve, that is correct?

A. That's correct, yes.

Q. There might be a vehicle around that curve coming towards you or someone riding a horse on the road, that is correct?

A. Or a tractor or a cultivator or something, that's right.

Q. Or a tractor or a cultivator. You know as a person raised in rural Saskatchewan that all of those things are possibilities, that is right?

A. That's right, yeah, that is correct.

133 Nor do I accept the appellant's submission that the "dual nature" of the road had the effect of lulling drivers into taking the curve at an inappropriate speed. This theory rests on the assumption that the motorists would drive the straight portions of the road at speeds of up to 80 km/h, leaving them unprepared to negotiate suddenly appearing curves. Yet, while the default speed limit on the road was 80 km/h, there was no evidence to suggest that a reasonable driver would have driven any portion of the road at that speed. While Mr. Werner testified that a driver "would be permitted" to drive at a maximum of 80 km/h, since this was the default (not the posted) speed limit, he later acknowledged that bladed trails in the province are not designed to meet 80 km/h design criteria. I agree with the Court of Appeal that the evidence is that "Snake Hill Road was self-evidently a dirt road or bladed trail" and that it "was obviously not designed to accommodate travel at a general speed of 80 kilometres per hour". As I earlier remarked, the locality of the road and its character and class must be considered when determining whether the reasonable driver would be able to navigate it safely.

134 Furthermore, the evidence at trial did not suggest that drivers were somehow fooled by the so-called "dual nature" of the road. The following exchange between counsel for the respondent and Mr. Werner at trial is illustrative of how motorists would view the road:

Q. Now, Mr. Werner, would you not agree that the change in the character of this road as you proceeded from east to west was quite obvious?

A. It was straight, and then you came to a hill, and you really didn't know what might lie beyond the hill.

Q. That's right. But I mean, the fact that the road went from being straight and level to suddenly there was a hill and you couldn't see — you could see from the point of the top of the hill that the road didn't continue in a straight line, couldn't you?

A. Yes, you could, from the top of the hill, it's a very abrupt hill, yes.

Q. And as you proceeded down though the hill it became quite obvious, did it not, that the character of the road changed?

A. Yes, it changed, yes.

Q. Now you were faced with something other than a straight road?

A. M'hm. Yes.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Q. Now you were on — and at some point along there the surface of the road changed, did it not?

A. Yes.

Q. And, of course, the road was no longer, I use the term built-up to refer to a road that has grade and it has some drainage. As you proceeded from west to east, you realized, you could see, it was obvious that this was not longer a built-up road?

A. It was a road essentially that was cut out of the topography and had no ditches, and there was an abutment or shoulder right to the driving surface. It was different than the first part.

Q. Yes. And all those differences were obvious, were they not?

A. Well, I — they were clear, satisfactorily clear to me, yes. [Emphasis added.]

135 Although they may be compelling factors in other cases, in this case the "dual nature" of the road, the radius of the curve, the surface of the road, and the lack of superelevation do not support the conclusion of the trial judge. The question of how a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would approach this road demands common sense. There was no necessity to post a sign in this case for the simple reason that any reasonable driver would have reacted to the presence of natural cues to slow down. The law does not require a municipality to post signs warning motorists of hazards that pose no real risk to a prudent driver. To impose a duty on the municipality to erect a sign in a case such as this is to alter the character of the duty owed by a municipality to drivers. Municipalities are not required to post warnings directed at drunk drivers and thereby deal with their inability to react to the cues that alert the ordinary driver to the presence of a hazard.

136 My colleagues assert that the trial judge properly considered all aspects of the applicable legal test, including whether the curve would pose a risk to the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care. They say that the trial judge did discuss, both explicitly and implicitly, the conduct of an ordinary or reasonable motorist approaching the curve. Secondly, they note that she referred to the evidence of the experts, Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, both of whom discussed the conduct of an ordinary motorist in this situation. Thirdly, the fact that the trial judge apportioned negligence to Nikolaisen indicates, in their view, that she assessed his conduct against the standard of the ordinary driver, and thus considered the conduct of the latter (para. 40).

137 I respectfully disagree that it is explicit in the trial judge's reasons that she considered whether the portion of the road on which the accident occurred posed a risk to the ordinary driver exercising reasonable care. As I explained above, the fact that the trial judge restated the legal test in the form of a conclusion in no way suggests that she turned her mind to the issue of whether the ordinary driver would have found the curve to be hazardous.

138 Nor do I agree that a discussion of the conduct of an ordinary motorist in the situation was somehow "implicit" in the trial judge's reasons. In my view, it is highly problematic to presume that a trial judge made factual findings on a particular issue in the absence of any indication in the reasons as to what those findings were. While a trial judge is presumed to know the law, he or she cannot be presumed to have reached a factual conclusion without some indication in the reasons that he or she did in fact come to that conclusion. If the reviewing court is willing to presume that a trial judge made certain findings based on evidence in the record absent any indication in the reasons that the trial judge actually made those findings, then the reviewing court is precluded from finding that the trial judge misapprehended or neglected evidence.

139 In my view, my colleagues have throughout their reasons improperly presumed that the trial judge reached certain factual findings based on the evidence despite the fact that those findings were not expressed in her reasons. On

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

the issue of whether the curve presented a risk to the ordinary driver, my colleagues note that "in relying on the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner, the trial judge chose not to base her decision on the conflicting evidence of other witnesses" (para. 46). The problem with this statement is that although the trial judge relied on the evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner to conclude that the portion of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred was a hazard, it is impossible from her reasons to discern what, if any, evidence she relied on to reach the conclusion that the curve presented a risk to the ordinary driver exercising reasonable care. In the absence of any indication that she considered this issue, I am not willing to presume that she did.

140 My colleagues similarly presume findings of fact when discussing the knowledge of the municipality. On this issue, they reiterate that "it is open for a trial judge to prefer some parts of the evidence over others, and to reassess the trial judge's weighing of the evidence, is, with respect, not within the province of an appellate court." (para. 62). At para. 64 of their reasons, my colleagues review the findings of the trial judge on the issue of knowledge and conclude that the trial judge "drew the inference that the municipality should have been put on notice and investigated Snake Hill Road, in which case it would have become aware of the hazard in question". I think that it is improper to conclude that the trial judge made a finding that the municipality's system of road inspection was inadequate in the absence of any indication in her reasons that she reached this conclusion. My colleagues further suggest that the trial judge did not impute knowledge to the municipality on the basis of the occurrence of prior accidents on Snake Hill Road (para. 65) They even state that it was not necessary for the trial judge to rely on the accidents in order to satisfy s. 192(3) (para. 67). This, in my view, is a reinterpretation of the trial judge's findings that stands in direct contradiction to the reasons that were provided by her. The trial judge discusses other factors pertaining to knowledge *only* to heighten the significance that she attributes to the fact that accidents had previously occurred on other portions of the road (at para. 90):

> If the R.M did not have actual knowledge of the danger inherent in this portion of Snake Hill Road, it should have known. While four accidents in 12 years may not in itself be significant, it takes on more significance given the close proximity of three of these accidents, the relatively low volume of traffic, the fact that there are permanent residences on the road and the fact that the road is frequented by young and perhaps less experienced drivers.

141 My colleagues refer to the decision of *Van de Perre v. Edwards*, 2001 SCC 60 (S.C.C.), in which I stated that "an omission [in the trial judge's reasons] is only a material error if it gives rise to the reasoned belief that the trial judge must have forgotten, ignored or misconceived the evidence in a way that affected his conclusion" (para. 15). This case is however distinguishable from *Van de Perre*, *supra*. In *Van de Perre*, the appellate court improperly substituted its own findings of fact for the trial judge's clear factual conclusions on the basis that the trial judge had not considered all of the evidence. By contrast, in this case my colleagues assert that this Court should not interfere with the "findings of the trial judge" even where no findings were made and where such findings must be presumed from the evidence. The trial judge's failure in this case to reach any conclusion on whether the ordinary driver would have found the portion of the road on which the accident occurred hazardous, in my view, gives rise to the reasoned belief that she ignored the evidence on the issue in a way that affected her conclusion.

142 Finally, I do not agree that the trial judge's conclusion that Mr. Nikolaisen was negligent equates to an assessment of whether a motorist exercising ordinary care would have found the curve on which the accident occurred to be hazardous. It is clear from the trial judge's reasons that she made a factual finding that the curve could be driven safely at 60 km/h in dry conditions and 50 km/h in wet conditions and that Mr. Nikolaisen approached the curve at an excessive speed. As earlier stated, what she failed to consider was whether the ordinary driver exercising reasonable care would have approached the curve at a speed at which it could be safely negotiated, or, stated differently, whether the curve posed a real danger to the ordinary driver.

B. Did the Trial Judge Err in Finding that the Respondent Municipality Knew or Should Have Known of the Danger Posed by the Municipal Road?

143 Pursuant to s. 192(3) of the *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, fault is not to be imputed to the municipality in

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

the absence of proof by the plaintiff that the municipality "knew or should have known of the disrepair".

144 The trial judge made no finding that the respondent municipality had actual knowledge of the alleged state of disrepair, but rather imputed knowledge to the respondent on the basis that it should have known of the danger. This is apparent in her findings on knowledge at paras. 89-91 of her reasons:

> Breach of the statutory duty of care imposed by section 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, *supra*, cannot be imputed to the R.M. unless it knew of or ought to have known of the state of disrepair on Snake Hill Road. Between 1978 and 1990 there were four accidents on Snake Hill Road. Three of these accidents occurred in the same vicinity as the Nikolaisen rollover. The precise location of the fourth accident is unknown. While at least three of these accidents occurred when motorists where travelling in the opposite direction of the Nikolaisen vehicle, they occurred on that portion of Snake Hill Road which is the most dangerous — where the road begins to curve, rather than where it is generally straight and flat. At least two of these accidents were reported to authorities.
>
> If the R.M. did not have actual knowledge of the danger inherent in this portion of Snake Hill Road, it should have known. While four accidents in 12 years may not in itself be significant, it takes on more significance given the close proximity of three of these accidents, the relatively low volume of traffic, the fact that there are permanent residences on the road and the fact that the road is frequented by young and perhaps less experienced drivers. I am not satisfied that the R.M. has established that in these circumstances it took reasonable steps to prevent this state of disrepair on Snake Hill Road from continuing. [Emphasis added.]
>
> I find that by failing to erect and maintain a warning and regulatory sign on this portion of Snake Hill Road the R.M. has not met the standard of care which is reasonable in the circumstances. Accordingly, it is in breach of its duty of care to motorists generally, and to Mr. Housen in particular.

145 Whether the municipality should have known of the disrepair (here, the risk posed in the absence of a sign) involves both questions of law and questions of fact. As a matter of law, the trial judge must approach the question of whether knowledge should be imputed to the municipality with regard to the duties of the ordinary, reasonable and prudent municipal councillor (*Ryan v. Victoria (City)*, [1999] 1 S.C.R. 201 (S.C.C.), at para. 28). The question is then answered through the trial judge's assessment of the faets of the case.

146 I find that the trial judge made both errors of law and palpable and overriding errors of fact in determining that the respondent municipality should have known of the alleged state of disrepair. She erred in law by approaching the question of knowledge from the perspective of an expert rather than from the perspective of a prudent municipal councillor. She also erred in law by failing to appreciate that the onus of proving that the municipality knew or should have known of the alleged disrepair remained on the plaintiff throughout. The trial judge clearly erred in fact by drawing the unreasonable inference that the respondent municipality should have known that the portion of the road on which the accident oceurred was dangerous from evidence that accidents had occurred on other parts of Snake Hill Road.

147 The trial judge's failure to determine whether knowledge should be imputed to the municipality from the perspective of what a prudent municipal councillor should have known is implicit in her reasons. The respondent could not be held, for the purposes of establishing knowledge under the statutory test, to the standard of an expert analysing the curve after the accident. Yet this is precisely what the trial judge did. She relied on the expert evidence of Mr. Anderson and Mr. Werner to reach the conclusion that the curve presented a hidden hazard. She also implicitly accepted that the risk posed by the curve was not one that would be readily apparent to a lay person. This is evident in the portion of her judgment where she accepts as a valid excuse for not filing a timely claim against the respondent the appellant counsel's explanation that he did not believe the respondent to be at fault until expert opinions were obtained. The trial judge stated in this regard: "[i]t was only later when expert opinions were obtained that serious consideration was given to the prospect that the nature of Snake Hill Road might be a factor contributing to the accident" (para. 64).

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Her failure to consider the risk to the prudent driver is also apparent when one considers that she ignored the evidence concerning the way in which the two experts themselves had approached the dangerous curve (see para. 54 above).

148 Had the trial judge considered the question of whether the municipality should have known of the alleged disrepair from the perspective of the prudent municipal councillor, she would necessarily have reached a different conclusion. There was no evidence that the road conditions which existed posed a risk that the respondent should have been aware of. The respondent had no particular reason to inspect that segment of the road for the presence of hazards. It had not received any complaints from motorists respecting the absence of signs on the road, the lack of superelevation on the curves, or the presence of trees and vegetation which grew up along the sides of the road.

149 In addition, the question of the respondent's knowledge is linked inextricably to the standard of care. A municipality can only be expected to have knowledge of those hazards which pose a risk to the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care, since these are the only hazards for which there is a duty to repair. The trial judge should not have expected the respondent in this case to have knowledge of the road conditions that existed at the site of the Nikolaisen rollover since that road condition simply did not pose a risk to the reasonable driver. In addition to the evidence that was discussed above in the context of the standard of care, this conclusion is supported by the testimony of the several lay witnesses that testified at trial. Craig Thiel, a resident on the road, testified that he was not aware that Snake Hill Road had a reputation of being a dangerous road, and that he himself had never experienced difficulty with the portion of the road on which the accident occurred. His wife, Toby, also testified that she had experienced no problems with the road.

150 The trial judge also clearly erred in fact by imputing knowledge to the municipality on the basis of the four accidents that had previously occurred on Snake Hill Road. While her factual findings regarding the accidents themselves have a sound basis in the evidence, these findings simply do not support her conclusion that a prudent municipal councillor ought to have known that a risk existed for the normal prudent driver. As such, the trial judge erred in drawing an unreasonable inference from the evidence that was before her. As stated above, the standard of review for inferences of fact is, above all, one of reasonableness. This is reflected in the following passage from *Kolesar v. Jeffries* (1977), [1978] 1 S.C.R. 491 (S.C.C.), at pp. 503-4:

> ... "it is a well-known principle that appellate tribunals should not disturb findings of fact made by a trial judge if there were credible evidence before him upon which he could reasonably base his conclusion". [Emphasis added.]

151 As I stated above, there was no evidence to suggest that the respondent had actual knowledge that accidents had previously occurred on Snake Hill Road. To the contrary, Mr. Danger, the administrator of the municipality, testified that the first he heard of the accidents was at the trial.

152 Implicit in the trial judge's reasons, then, was the expectation that the municipality should have known about the accidents through an accident-reporting system. The appellant put forward that argument explicitly before this Court, placing significant emphasis on the fact that respondent "has no regularized approach to gathering this information, whether from councillors or otherwise". The argument suggests that, had the municipality established a formal system to find out whether accidents had occurred on a given road, it would have known that accidents had occurred on Snake Hill Road and would have taken the appropriate corrective action to ensure that the road was safe for travellers.

153 I find the above argument to be flawed in two important respects. First, the argument that the other accidents on Snake Hill Road were relevant in this case is based on the assumption that there was an obligation on the respondent municipality to have a "regularized" accident-reporting system, and that the informal system that was in place was somehow deficient. In my view, the appellant did not meet its onus to show that the system relied on by the municipality to discharge its obligations under s. 192 of the Act was deficient. The evidence shows that, prior to 1988, there was no formal system of accident reporting in place. There was, nonetheless, an informal system whereby the

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

municipal councillors were responsible for finding out if there were road hazards. Information that hazards existed came to the attention of the councillors via complaints, and from their own familiarity with the roads within the township under their jurisdiction. The trial judge made a palpable error in finding that this informal system was deficient in the absence of any evidence of the practice of other municipalities at the time that the accidents occurred and what might have been a reasonable system, particularly given the fact that the rural municipality in question had only six councillors. There is no evidence that a rural municipality of this type requires the sort of sophisticated information-gathering process that may be required in a city, where accidents occur with greater frequency and where it is less likely that word of mouth will suffice to bring hazards to the attention of the councillors.

154 The respondent municipality now has a more formalized system of accident reporting. Since 1988, Saskatchewan Highways and Transportation annually provides the municipalities with a listing of all motor vehicle accidents which occur within the municipality and which are reported to the police. While I agree that this system may provide the municipality with a better chance of locating hazards in some circumstances, I do not accept that the adoption of this system is relevant on the facts of this case. Only one accident, which occurred in 1990, was reported to the respondent under this system. The appellant adduced no evidence to suggest that this accident occurred at the same location as the Nikolaisen rollover, or that this accident occurred as a result of the conditions of the road rather than the negligence of the driver.

155 Secondly, and perhaps more importantly, it was simply illogical for the trial judge to infer from the fact of the earlier accidents that the respondent should have known that the site of the Nikolaisen rollover posed a risk to prudent drivers. The three accidents, which took place in 1978, 1985, and 1987, occurred on different curves, while the vehicles involved were proceeding in the opposite direction. The accidents of 1978 and 1987 occurred on the first right-turning curve in the road with the drivers travelling westbound, at the bottom of the hill. The accident in 1985 took place on the next curve in the road with the driver also travelling westbound, again on a different curve from the one where the Nikolaisen rollover took place. If anything, these accidents signal that the municipality should have been concerned with the curves that were, when travelling westbound, to the east of the site of the Nikolaisen rollover. The evidence disclosed no accidents that had occurred at the precise location of the accident that is the subject of this case.

156 Furthermore, the mere occurrence of an accident does not in and of itself indicate a duty to post a sign. In many cases, accidents happen not because of the conditions of the road, but rather because of the negligence of the driver. Illustrative in this regard is Mr. Agrey's accident on Snake Hill Road in 1978. Mr. Agrey testified that, just prior to the accident, he had turned his attention away from the road to talk to one of the passengers in the vehicle. Another passenger shouted to him to "look out", but by the time he was alerted it was too late to properly navigate the turn. Mr. Agrey was charged and fined for his carelessness. As was discussed in the context of the standard of care, a municipality is not obligated to make safe the roads for all drivers, regardless of the care and attention that they are exercising when driving. It need only keep roads in such a state of repair as will allow a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care to drive with safety.

157 In addition to the substantial errors discussed above, I would also note that, in my view, the trial judge was inattentive to the onus of proof on this issue. When reviewing the evidence pertaining to other accidents on Snake Hill Road, the trial judge remarked: "Cst. Forbes does not recall any other accident on Snake Hill Road during her time at the Shellbrook RCMP Detachment, from 1987 until 1996. Cpl. Healey had heard of one other accident. *Forbes and Healy are only two of nine members of the RCMP Detachment at Shellbrook*" (emphasis added). By this comment, the trial judge seems to imply that there may have been more accidents on Snake Hill Road that had been reported and that the respondent should have known about this. With all due respect to the trial judge, if there had been accidents other than the ones that were raised at trial, it was up to the appellant to bring evidence of these accidents forward, either by calling the R.C.M.P. members to whom they had been reported, or by calling those who were involved in the accidents, or by any other available means. Furthermore, the significance that the trial judge attributed to the other accidents that occurred on Snake Hill Road was dependent on her assumption that the respondent should have had a formal accident-reporting system in place. The respondent did not bear the onus of demonstrating that it was not obliged to

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

have such a system; there was, rather, a positive onus on the appellant to demonstrate that such a system was required and that the informal reporting system was inadequate.

C. Did the Trial Judge Err in Finding that the Accident was Caused in Part by the Failure of the Respondent Municipality to Erect a Sign Near the Curve?

158 The trial judge's findings on causation are found at para. 101 of her judgment, where she states:

> I find that this accident occurred as a result of Mr. Nikolaisen entering the curve on Snake Hill Road at a speed slightly in excess of that which would allow successful negotiation. The accident occurred at the most dangerous segment of Snake Hill Road where a warning or regulatory sign should have been erected and maintained to warn motorists of an impending and hidden hazard. Mr. Nikolaisen's degree of impairment only served to increase the risk of him not reacting, or reacting inappropriately to a sign. Mr. Nikolaisen was not driving recklessly such that he would have intentionally disregarded a warning or regulatory sign. He had moments earlier, when departing the Thiel residence, successfully negotiated a sharp curve which he could see and which was apparent to him. I am satisfied on a balance of probabilities that had Mr. Nikolaisen been forewarned of the curve, he would have re-acted and taken appropriate corrective action such that he would not have lost control of his vehicle when entering the curve.

159 The trial judge's above findings in respect to causation represent conclusions on matters of fact. Consequently, this Court will only interfere if it finds that in coming to these conclusions she made a manifest error, ignored conclusive or relevant evidence, misunderstood the evidence, or drew erroneous conclusions from it (*Toneguzzo-Norvell, supra*, at p. 121).

160 In coming to her conclusion on causation, the trial judge made several of the types of errors that this Court referred to in *Toneguzzo-Norvell*. To the extent that the trial judge relied on the evidence of Mr. Laughlin, the only expert to have testified on the issue of causation, I find that she either misunderstood his evidence or drew erroneous conclusions from it. The only other testimony in respect to causation was anecdotal evidence pertaining to Mr. Nikolaisen's level of impairment provided by Craig Thiel, Toby Thiel and Paul Housen. Although their testimonies provided some evidence in respect to causation, for reasons I will discuss, it was not evidence on which the trial judge could reasonably rely. Nor do I find that the trial judge was entitled to rely on evidence that Mr. Nikolaisen successfully negotiated the curve from the Thiel driveway onto Snake Hill Road. The inference that the trial judge drew from this fact was unreasonable and ignored evidence that Mr. Nikolaisen swerved even on this curve. In addition, the trial judge clearly erred by ignoring other relevant evidence in respect to causation, in particular the fact that Mr. Nikolaisen had driven on the road three times in the 18 to 20 hours preceding the accident.

161 I cannot agree with the trial judge that the testimony of Mr. Laughlin, a forensic alcohol specialist employed by the R.C.M.P, supports the finding that Mr. Nikolaisen would have reacted to a sign forewarning of the impending right-turning curve on which the accident occurred. The preponderance of Mr. Laughlin's testimony establishes that persons at the level of impairment which Mr. Nikolaisen was found to be at when the accident occurred would be unlikely to react to a warning sign. In addition, Mr. Laughlin's testimony points overwhelmingly to the conclusion that alcohol was the causal factor which led to this accident. The trial judge erred by misapprehending one comment in Mr. Laughlin's testimony and ignoring the significance of his testimony when taken as a whole.

162 Based on blood samples obtained by Constable Forbes approximately three hours after the accident occurred, Mr. Laughlin predicted that Mr. Nikolaisen's blood alcohol level at the time of the accident ranged from 180 to 210 milligrams percent. Mr. Laughlin commented at length on the effect that this level of blood alcohol could be expected to have on a person's ability to drive, testifying:

> Well, My Lady, this alcohol level that I've calculated here is a very high alcohol level. The critical mental faculties

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> that are important in operating a motor vehicle will be impaired by the alcohol. And any skill that depends on these mental faculties will be affected. These include anticipation, judgment, attention, concentration, the ability to divide attention among two or more areas of interest. Because these are affected to such a degree, it would be unsafe for anybody to operate a motor vehicle with this level of alcohol in their body.

When asked about his knowledge of research pertaining to the effects of alcohol on the risk of being involved in an automobile accident, Mr. Laughlin had this to say:

> ... At this level the moderate user of alcohol risk of causing crash is tremendously high, probably 100 times that of a sober driver, or even higher. And in some cases at this level, I've seen scientific literature indicating that the risk of causing a fatal crash is 2 to 300 times that of a sober driver. ... if an impaired person is an experienced drinker there — it won't be that high. However, there will be an increased risk compared to a sober state. ... But above 100 milligrams percent, regardless of tolerance, a person will be impaired with respect to driving ability.

Following these comments, Mr. Laughlin discussed the ability of a severely impaired person to react to the presence of a hazard when driving:

> My Lady, I would like to add that the driving task is a demanding one and involves many multi-various tasks occurring at the same time. The hazard for a person under the influence of alcohol is it takes longer to notice a hazard or danger if one should occur; it takes longer to decide what corrective action is appropriate, and it takes longer to execute that decision and the person may tend to make incorrect decisions. So there is increased risk in that process. As well, if the impairment has progressed to the point where the motor skills are affected, the execution of that decision is impaired. So it's not a very graceful attempt at a corrective action. As well, some people tend to make more risks under the influence of alcohol. They do not apply sound reasoning and judgment. They are not able to properly assess the impairment of their driving skills, they are not able to properly assess the risk, not able to properly assess the changing road and weather conditions and adjust for that. But even if they do recognize those as hazards, they may tend to take more risks than a sober driver would.

163 The above comments support the conclusion that the accident occurred as a result of Mr. Nikolaisen's impairment and not as a result of any failure on the part of the respondent. Indeed, when the portions of Mr. Laughlin's testimony that the trial judge relied on are considered in their context, they do not support her conclusion that Mr. Nikolaisen would have been able to react to a sign had one been posted. When asked by counsel whether it was possible for an individual with Mr. Nikolaisen's blood alcohol level to perceive and react to a road sign, Mr. Laughlin responded:

> Yes, it's possible that a person will see and react to it and maybe react properly. It's possible that they will react improperly or may miss it altogether. I think what's key here is that at this level of alcohol, it's more likely that the person under this level of alcohol will either miss the sign or not react properly compared to the sober driver. That the driver with this level of alcohol will make more mistakes than will the sober driver. [Emphasis added.]

In the passage above, it is clear that Mr. Laughlin is merely admitting that anything is possible, while solidly expressing the view that drivers at this level of intoxication are more likely to not react to a sign or other warning. This view is also apparent in the following passage, in which Mr. Laughlin expands on the ability of an intoxicated driver to react to signs and other road conditions:

> What happens with respect to perception under the influence of alcohol is a driver tends to concentrate on the central field of vision, and miss certain indicators on the periphery, that's called tunnel vision. As well, drivers tend to concentrate on the lower part of that central field of view and therefore they don't have a very long preview distance in the course of operating a motor vehicle and looking down the road. And so studies indicate that under the influence of alcohol drivers tend to miss more signs, warnings, indicators, especially those in the peripheral

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

field of view or farther down the road. [Emphasis added.]

164 In argument before this Court, the appellant emphasized that although Mr. Laughlin was the only expert to testify with respect to causation, lay witnesses testified that Mr. Nikolaisen was not visibly impaired prior to leaving the Thiel residence. It is not clear from the trial judge's reasons that she relied on testimony to this effect given by Craig Thiel, Toby Thiel and Paul Housen. To the extent that she did rely on such evidence to establish that the accident was caused in part by the respondent's negligence, I find this reliance to be unreasonable. Whereas the lay witnesses in this case were qualified to give their opinion on whether they, as ordinary drivers, could safely negotiate the segment of Snake Hill Road on which the accident occurred, they were not qualified to assess the degree of Mr. Nikolaisen's impairment. The reason for their lack of qualification in this regard was explained by Mr. Laughlin in the following response to counsel's question on whether it is possible to draw a conclusion from the fact that an individual does not exhibit any impairment of their motor skills and speech:

> ... No, Your Honour, because, My Lady, when you're looking at motor skill impairment or for signs of motor skill impairment, you're looking for signs of intoxication, not impairment. Remember I mentioned that the first components affected by alcohol are cognitive and mental faculties. These are all important in driving. However, it is very difficult when you look at an individual who has been consuming alcohol to tell that they have impaired in attention or divided attention, or concentration, or concentration, or judgment. So as an indicator of impairment, motor skills are not reliable. And if you think about the Criminal Code process, they've been abandoned 30 years ago as a useful indicator of impairment. No longer do we rely on police officers subjective assessment of person's motor skills to determine impairment. [Emphasis added.]

165 It is also clear from the trial judge's reasons that she relied to some extent on evidence that Mr. Nikolaisen successfully negotiated the curve at the point where the driveway to the Thiel residence intersected the road. I agree with the respondent that this fact is simply not relevant. The ability of Mr. Nikolaisen to negotiate this curve does not establish that his driving ability was not impaired. As noted by the respondent, at para. 101 of its factum, he may have been driving more slowly at this point, or he may simply have been lucky. More importantly, this evidence contributes nothing to the issue of whether or not Mr. Nikolaisen would have reacted to a sign on the curve where the accident occurred, had one been present. There was no sign on the curve one faces upon leaving the driveway, just as there was no sign on the curve where the accident took place.

166 At any rate, the trial judge's reliance on Mr. Nikolaisen's successful negotiation of the curve at the location of the Thiel driveway ignores relevant evidence that he had swerved or "fish-tailed" when leaving the Thiel residence. A reasonable inference to be drawn from this evidence is that while Mr. Nikolaisen was able to negotiate this curve, he did not do so free from difficulty. While this evidence may not be significant in and of itself, it should have been enough to alert the trial judge to the problems inherent in the inference she drew from his ability to navigate this earlier curve.

167 In addition to ignoring the relevant evidence of the fish-tail marks, the trial judge failed to consider the relevance of the fact that Mr. Nikolaisen had travelled Snake Hill Road three times in the 18 to 20 hours preceding the accident. In her review of the evidence, she noted at para. 8 of her reasons that: "Mr. Nikolaisen was unfamiliar with Snake Hill Road. While he had in the preceding 24 hours travelled the road three times, only once was in the same direction that he was travelling upon leaving the Thiel residence."

168 I simply cannot see how the trial judge found accidents which occurred when motorists were travelling in the opposite direction relevant to the issue of the respondent's knowledge of a risk to motorists while at the same time suggesting that the fact that Mr. Nikolaisen had driven the road in the opposite direction twice was irrelevant to the issue of whether or not he would have recognized that the curve posed a risk or that he would have reacted to a warning sign. This discrepancy aside, I find the fact that Mr. Nikolaisen had travelled Snake Hill Road in the same direction when he left the Thiel residence to go to the Jamboree the evening before the accident highly relevant to the causation issue. The finding that the outcome would have been different had Mr. Nikolaisen been forewarned of the curve

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

ignores the fact that he already knew that the curve was there. I agree with the respondent that the obvious reason Mr. Nikolaisen was unable to safely negotiate the curve on the afternoon of the 18th, despite having negotiated this curve and others without difficulty in the preceding 18 to 20 hours was the combined effect of his drinking, lack of sleep and lack of food.

169 In conclusion on the issue of causation, I wish to clarify that the fact that the trial judge referred to some evidence to support her findings on this issue does not insulate those findings from review by this Court. The standard of review for findings of fact is reasonableness, not absolute deference. Such a standard entitles the appellate court to assess whether or not it was clearly wrong for the trial judge to rely on some evidence when other evidence points overwhelmingly to the opposite conclusion. The logic of this approach was aptly explained by Kerans, *supra*, in the following passage at p. 44:

> The key to the problem is whether the reviewer is to look merely for "evidence to support" the finding. Some evidence might indeed support the finding, but other evidence may point overwhelmingly the other way. A court might be able to say that reliance on the "some" in the face of the "other" was not what the reasonable trier of fact would do; indeed, it might say that, in all the circumstances it was convinced that to rely on the one in the face of the other was quite unreasonable. To say that "some evidence" is enough, then, without regard to that "other evidence" is to turn one's back on review for reasonableness.

D. Did the Courts Below Err in Finding that no Common Law Duty of Care Exists Alongside the Statutory Duty Imposed Under Section 192 of the Act?

170 The appellant urges this Court to find that a common law duty of care exists alongside the statutory duty of care imposed on the respondent by s. 192 of *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*. According to the appellant, the application of the common law duty of care would free the Court from the need to focus on how a reasonable driver exercising ordinary care would have navigated the road in question. The appellant submits that the Court would instead apply the "classic reasonableness formulation" which, in its view, would require the Court to take into account the likelihood of a known or foreseeable harm, the gravity of that harm, and the burden or cost of preventing that harm. The appellant argues that the respondent would be held liable under this test.

171 The courts below rejected the above argument when it was put to them by the appellant. I would not interfere with their ruling on this issue for the reason that it is unnecessary for this Court to impose a common law duty of care where a statutory one clearly exists. In any event, the application of the common law test would not affect the outcome in these proceedings.

172 I agree with the respondent's submissions that in this case, where the legislature has clearly imposed a statutory duty of care on the respondents, it would be redundant and unnecessary to find that a common law duty of care exists. The two-part test to establish a common law duty of care set out in *Nielsen v. Kamloops (City)*, [1984] 2 S.C.R. 2 (S.C.C.), simply has no application where the legislature has defined a statutory duty. As was stated by this Court in *Brown v. British Columbia (Minister of Transportation & Highways)*, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 420 (S.C.C.), at p. 424:

> ... if a statutory duty to maintain existed as it does in some provinces, it would be unnecessary to find a private law duty on the basis of the neighbourhood principle in *Anns v. Merton London Borough Council*, [1978] A.C. 728. Moreover, it is only necessary to consider the policy/operational dichotomy in connection with the search for a private law duty of care.

All of the authorities cited by the appellant as support for the imposition of an independent common law duty of care can be distinguished from the case at hand on the basis that no statutory duty of care existed (*Just*, *supra*; *Brown*, *supra*; *Swinamer v. Nova Scotia (Attorney General)*, [1994] 1 S.C.R. 445 (S.C.C.); *Ryan*, *supra*).

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

173 In addition, I find that the outcome in this case would not be different if the case were determined according to ordinary negligence principles. First, were the Court to engage in a common law analysis, it would still look to the statutory standard of care as laid out in *The Rural Municipality Act, 1989*, as interpreted by the case law in order to assess the scope of liability owed by the respondent to the appellant. As this Court stated in *Ryan, supra*, at para. 29:

> Statutory standards can, however, be highly relevant to the assessment of reasonable conduct in a particular case, and in fact may render reasonable an act or omission which would otherwise appear to be negligent. This allows courts to consider the legislative framework in which people and companies must operate, while at the same time recognizing that one cannot avoid the underlying obligation of reasonable care simply by discharging statutory duties.

174 Moreover, even under the common law analysis, this Court would be called upon to question the type of hazards that the respondent, in this case, ought to have foreseen. Whatever the approach, it is only reasonable to expect a municipality to foresee accidents which occur as a result of the conditions of the road, and not, as in this case, as a result of the condition of the driver.

175 The Courts have long restricted the standard of care under the statutory duty to require municipalities to repair only those hazards which would pose a risk to the reasonable driver exercising ordinary care. Compelling reasons exist to maintain this interpretation. The municipalities within the province of Saskatchewan have some 175,000 kilometres of roads under their care and control, 45,000 kilometres of which fall within the "bladed trail" category. These municipalities, for the most part, do not boast large, permanent staffs with extensive time and budgetary resources. To expand the repair obligation of municipalities to require them to take into account the actions of unreasonable or careless drivers when discharging this duty would signify a drastic and unworkable change to the current standard. Accordingly, it is a change that I would not be prepared to make.

VII — Disposition

176 In the result, the judgment of the Saskatchewan Court of Appeal is affirmed and the appeal is dismissed with costs.

Appeal allowed.

Pourvoi accueilli.

FN* A corrigendum issued by the court on May 29, 2002 has been incorporated herein.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 3

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd., Re

Philippe Adrien, Emilia Berardi, Paul Creador, Lorenzo Abel Vasquez and Lindy Wagner on their own behalf and on behalf of the other former employees of Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Limited, Appellants v. Zittrer, Siblin & Associates, Inc., Trustees in Bankruptcy of the Estate of Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Limited, Respondent and The Ministry of Labour for the Province of Ontario, Employment Standards Branch, Party

Supreme Court of Canada

Gonthier, Cory, McLachlin, Iacobucci, Major JJ.

Heard: October 16, 1997
Judgment: January 22, 1998
Docket: 24711

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Proceedings: reversing (1995), 30 C.B.R. (3d) 1 (C.A.); reversing (1991), 11 C.B.R. (3d) 246 (Ont. Gen. Div.)

Counsel: *Steven M. Barrett* and *Kathleen Martin*, for the appellants.

Raymond M. Slattery, for the respondent.

David Vickers, for the Ministry of Labour for the Province of Ontario, Employment Standards Branch.

Subject: Labour and Employment; Insolvency

Bankruptcy --- Priorities of claims — Preferred claims — Wages and salaries of employees — Type of wages claimable

Trustee in bankruptcy closed bankruptcy employer's stores and paid employees all outstanding wages, commissions and vacation pay up to termination date — Ministry of Labour determined that employees were owed termination and severance pay, and filed claim with trustee which trustee disallowed — Court of Appeal ultimately upheld trustee's disallowance — Employees appealed — Appeal allowed — Termination resulting from bankruptcy gave rise to unsecured provable claim for termination and severance pay — Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3, s. 121 — Employment Standards Act, R.S.O. 1980, c. 137, ss. 40(1), 40(7), 40a — Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981, S.O. 1981, c. 22, s. 2(3) — Interpretation Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. I.11, s. 10.

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

Employment law — Termination and dismissal — Termination of employment by employer — Severance pay under employment standards legislation

Trustee in bankruptcy closed bankruptcy employer's stores and paid employees all outstanding wages, commissions and vacation pay up to termination date — Ministry of Labour determined that employees were owed termination and severance pay, and filed claim with trustee which trustee disallowed — Court of Appeal ultimately upheld trustee's disallowance — Employees appealed — Appeal allowed — Termination resulting from bankruptcy gave rise to unsecured provable claim for termination and severance pay — Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3, s. 121 — Employment Standards Act, R.S.O. 1980, c. 137, ss. 40 (1), 40(7), 40a — Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981, S.O. 1981, c. 22, s. 2(3) — Interpretation Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. I.11, s. 10.

Faillite — Priorité des créances — Créances prioritaires — Traitements et salaires des employés — Types de traitements exigibles

Syndic a procédé à la fermeture des magasins du failli et a payé tous les traitements, commissions et paies de vacances dus aux employés jusqu'à la date de cessation d'emploi — Ministère du travail a déterminé que les employés avaient droit à une indemnité de cessation d'emploi et a présenté une preuve de réclamation au syndic, lequel a rejeté la preuve de réclamation — Ultérieurement, la Cour d'appel a confirmé la décision du syndic — Employés ont formé un pourvoi — Pourvoi a été accueilli — Cessation d'emploi résultant de la faillite donnait lieu à une réclamation prouvable ordinaire au titre des indemnités de cessation d'emploi — Loi sur la faillite et l'insolvabilité, L.R.C. 1985, c. B-3, art. 121 — Loi sur les normes d'emploi, L.R.O. 1980, c. 137, art. 40(1), 40(7), 40a — Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981, L.O. 1981, c. 22, art. 2(3) — Loi d'interprétation, L.R.O. 1990, c. I.11, art. 10.

Droit du travail — Cessation d'emploi et indemnité de congédiement — Résiliation du contrat d'emploi par l'employeur — Indemnité de cessation d'emploi en vertu de la législation sur les normes du travail

Syndic a procédé à la fermeture des magasins du failli et a payé tous les traitements, commissions et paies de vacances dus aux employés jusqu'à la date de cessation d'emploi — Ministère du travail a déterminé que les employés avaient droit à une indemnité de cessation d'emploi et a présenté une preuve de réclamation au syndic, lequel a rejeté la preuve de réclamation — Ultérieurement, la Cour d'appel a confirmé la décision du syndic — Employés ont formé un pourvoi — Pourvoi a été accueilli — Cessation d'emploi résultant de la faillite donnait lieu à une réclamation prouvable ordinaire au titre des indemnités de cessation d'emploi — Loi sur la faillite et l'insolvabilité, L.R.C. 1985, c. B-3, art. 121 — Loi sur les normes d'emploi, L.R.O. 1980, c. 137, art. 40(1), 40(7), 40a — Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981, L.O. 1981, c. 22, art. 2(3) — Loi d'interprétation, L.R.O. 1990, c. I.11, art. 10.

An employer which operated a chain of shoe stores was petitioned into bankruptcy on April 13, 1989. A receiving order was made the following day, and on that day the employment of the employer's employees ended. The trustee in bankruptcy paid all wages, salaries, commissions, and vacation pay which had been earned by the employees up to the date on which the receiving order was made. A few months later, the provincial Ministry of Labour audited the employer' records, and determined that the former employees were owed termination pay and vacation pay thereon. The Ministry accordingly filed a proof of claim for these amounts with the trustee. The trustee subsequently disallowed the claims, inter alia, on the grounds that the bankruptcy of the employer did not constitute a dismissal of the employees from employment; thus, no entitlement to severance, termination or vacation pay was triggered under the *Employment Standards Act* (the "ESA"), and there was no claim provable in bankruptcy. The Ministry's appeal to the Ontario Court of Justice (General Division) was allowed. On appeal to the Ontario Court of Appeal, the court overturned the decision and restored the trustee's decision. The employees resumed an appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada which had been discontinued by the Ministry.

Held: The appeal was allowed.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

Section 40(7) of the ESA provided that where an employee's employment was terminated contrary to the ESA's minimum notice provisions, the employer was required to pay termination pay equal to the amount the employee would have received for the applicable notice period. Section 40a of the ESA further provided that the employer must pay severance pay to each employee whose employment had been terminated, and who had been employed for five years or more. Section 2(3) of the *Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981* (the "ESAA"), which enacted s. 40a of the ESA, also included a transitional provision such that the amendments did not apply to bankrupt or insolvent employers whose assets had been distributed among creditors or whose proposal under the *Bankruptcy Act* (the "BA") had been accepted prior to the day the amendments received royal assent. A fair, large, and liberal construction of the words "terminated by the employer" was mandated by s. 10 of the *Interpretation Act* if the provisions of the ESA were to be given a meaning consistent with its spirit, purpose, and intention. The purpose of the various provisions of the ESA is to protect employees against the adverse effects of economic dislocation likely to follow from the absence of an opportunity to search for alternative employment. Interpreting ss. 40 and 40a of the ESA to apply only to non-bankruptcy-related terminations was incompatible with the object of that statute, and the objects of the termination and severance pay provisions themselves. Moreover, if the ESA's amendments were not intended to apply to terminations caused by operation of the BA, then the transitional provisions of s. 2(3) of the ESAA would have no readily apparent purpose. The inclusion of s. 2(3) of the ESAA necessarily implied that the severance pay obligation did in fact extend to bankrupt employers. To limit the application of those provisions only to employees not terminated through bankruptcy would lead to absurd results, and defeat the purpose of the ESA. Therefore, termination as a result of an employer's bankruptcy does give rise to an unsecured claim provable in bankruptcy pursuant to s. 121 of the BA for termination and severance pay in accordance with ss. 40 and 40a of the ESA. A declaration that the employer's former employees were entitled to make claims for termination pay, including vacation pay due thereon and severance pay as unsecured creditors, was substitued for the order of the Court of Appeal.

Un employeur, qui exploitait une chaîne de magasins, a fait l'objet de procédures en faillite et a été déclaré failli en date du 13 avril 1989. Une ordonnance de séquestre a été émise le jour suivant et c'est à ce moment que les contrats d'emploi entre l'employeur et ses employés ont pris fin. Le syndic a versé tous les traitements, salaires, commissions et paies de vacances gagnés par les employés à la date de l'ordonnance de séquestre. Quelques mois plus tard, le ministère du Travail de la province a procédé à la vérification des livres de l'employeur et déterminé que les employés avaient droit à une indemnité de cessation d'emploi de même que le montant y afférent à titre de paie de vacances. Le ministère a donc soumis une preuve de réclamation à l'égard de ces montants au syndic. Le syndie a rejeté la preuve de réclamation au motif, notamment, que la faillite ne constituait pas un congédiement des employés, et ne donnait donc pas droit à une indemnité de cessation d'emploi, une indemnité de licenciement ni une paie de vacances en vertu de la *Loi sur les normes d'emploi* (la « LNE »). Par conséquent, il ne pouvait y avoir de réclamation prouvable à ce titre. Le pourvoi du ministère à la Cour de l'Ontario (Division générale) a été accueilli. En appel à la Cour d'appel de l'Ontario, la Cour a infirmé le jugement de première instance et a confirmé la décision du syndic. Le ministère s'est désisté de son pourvoi et les employés ont repris le pourvoi à la Cour suprême du Canada.

Arrêt: Le pourvoi a été accueilli.

L'article 40(7) de la LNE prévoyait que, lorsque le contrat d'emploi était résilié sans respecter les dispositions de la LNE relatives à l'avis minimal de cessation d'emploi, l'employeur était tenu de verser une indemnité égale au montant que l'employé aurait reçu pour la période d'avis applicable. D'autre part, l'art. 40a de la LNE prévoyait que l'employeur devait verser une indemnité de cessation d'emploi à chaque employé dont le contrat d'emploi a été résilié et qui travaillait pour l'employeur depuis cinq ans ou plus. L'article 2(3) de la *Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981* (la « ESAA »), qui édictait l'entrée en vigueur l'art. 40a de la LNE, comprenait aussi une disposition transitoire afin que les amendements ne s'appliquent pas aux employeurs faillis ou insolvables dont les biens avaient été distribués aux créanciers et dont la proposition concordataire en vertu de la *Loi sur la faillite et l'insolvabilité* (la « LFI ») avait été acceptée avant le jour où les amendements ont reçu la sanction royale. L'article 10 de la *Loi d'interprétation* commandait une interprétation juste, généreuse et libérale des mots « l'employeur licencie » afin que les dispositions de la

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

LNE aient un sens qui s'accorde avec l'esprit, l'objet et l'intention de cette loi. L'objectif des diverses dispositions de la LNE est de protéger les employés contre les effets nuisibles d'un bouleversement économique soudain qui peuvent survenir en raison de l'absence de la possibilité de chercher un autre emploi. Interpréter les art. 40 et 40a de la LNE de manière à ce qu'ils s'appliquent uniquement lorsque des cessations d'emploi ne résultent pas d'une faillite était contraire à l'objet de cette loi et même à l'objet des dispositions sur l'indemnité de cessation d'emploi. En outre, si les amendements à la LNE n'étaient pas censés s'appliquer aux cessations d'emploi opérées par la LFI, alors les dispositions transitoires de l'art. 2(3) de la ESAA sembleraient dépourvues d'objet. L'inclusion de l'art. 2(3) de la ESAA impliquait nécessairement que l'obligation de verser une indemnité de cessation d'emploi s'étendait aussi aux employeurs faillis. Restreindre l'application de ces dispositions aux seuls employés non licenciés par suite d'une faillite mènerait à des résultats absurdes et viderait la LNE de son objet. Ainsi, aux termes de l'art. 121 de la LFI, la cessation d'emploi découlant de la faillite de l'employeur donne lieu à une réclamation prouvable ordinaire dans la faillite, à titre d'indemnité de licenciement et d'indemnité de cessation d'emploi, conformément aux art. 40 et 40a de la LNE. Une ordonnance déclarant que les anciens employés de l'employeur ont le droit de présenter des demandes d'indemnité de licenciement, y compris la paie de vacances y afférent, et des demandes d'indemnité de cessation d'emploi en tant que créanciers ordinaires a été substituée à l'ordonnance de la Cour d'appel.

Cases considered by / Jurisprudence citée par *Iacobucci J.*:

Abrahams v. Canada (Attorney General), [1983] 1 S.C.R. 2, 142 D.L.R. (3d) 1, 46 N.R. 185, 83 C.L.L.C. 14,010 (S.C.C.) — referred to

British Columbia (Director of Employment Standards) v. Elond Distributors Ltd. (Trustee of), 40 C.B.R. (3d) 25, [1996] 7 W.W.R. 652, 21 B.C.L.R. (3d) 91 (B.C. S.C.) — considered

Canada (Procureure générale) c. Hydro-Québec, (sub nom. *R v. Hydro-Québec*) 118 C.C.C. (3d) 97, (sub nom. *R. v. Hydro-Québec*) 151 D.L.R. (4th) 32, 9 C.R. (5th) 157, (sub nom. *R. v. Hydro-Québec*) 217 N.R. 241, (sub nom. *R. v. Hydro-Québec*) [1997] 3 S.C.R. 213, 24 C.E.L.R. (N.S.) 167 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Friesen v. R., 95 D.T.C. 5551, (sub nom. *Friesen v. Canada*) [1995] 3 S.C.R. 103, (sub nom. *Friesen v. Minister of National Revenue*) 186 N.R. 243, (sub nom. *Friesen v. Minister of National Revenue*) 102 F.T.R. 238 (note), (sub nom. *Friesen v. Canada*) 127 D.L.R. (4th) 193, (sub nom. *Friesen v. Canada*) [1995] 2 C.T.C. 369 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Hills v. Canada (Attorney General), 88 C.L.L.C. 14,011, [1988] 1 S.C.R. 513, 48 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 84 N.R. 86, 30 Admin. L.R. 187 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Kemp Products Ltd., Re (1978), 27 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1 (Ont. S.C.) — distinguished

Machtinger v. HOJ Industries Ltd., 40 C.C.E.L. 1, [1992] 1 S.C.R. 986, (sub nom. *Lefebvre v. HOJ Industries Ltd.; Machtinger v. HOJ Industries Ltd.*) 53 O.A.C. 200, 91 D.L.R. (4th) 491, 7 O.R. (3d) 480n, (sub nom. *Lefebvre v. HOJ Industries Ltd.; Machtinger v. HOJ Industries Ltd.*) 136 N.R. 40, 92 C.L.L.C. 14,022 (S.C.C.) — considered

Malone Lynch Securities Ltd., Re, [1972] 3 O.R. 725, 17 C.B.R. (N.S.) 105, 29 D.L.R. (3d) 387 (Ont. S.C.) — not followed

Mills-Hughes v. Raynor (1988), 19 C.C.E.L. 6, 47 D.L.R. (4th) 381, 25 O.A.C. 248, 38 B.L.R. 211, 68 C.B.R. (N.S.) 179, 63 O.R. (2d) 343 (Ont. C.A.) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

R. v. Morgentaler, 157 N.R. 97, 125 N.S.R. (2d) 81, 349 A.P.R. 81, [1993] 3 S.C.R. 463, 107 D.L.R. (4th) 537, 85 C.C.C. (3d) 118, 25 C.R. (4th) 179 (S.C.C.) — considered

R. v. Paul, [1982] 1 S.C.R. 621, 27 C.R. (3d) 193, 67 C.C.C. (2d) 97, 138 D.L.R. (3d) 455, 42 N.R. 1 (S.C.C.) — referred to

R. v. TNT Canada Inc. (1996), 17 C.C.E.L. (2d) 1, 131 D.L.R. (4th) 289, 96 C.L.L.C. 210-015, 87 O.A.C. 326, 27 O.R. (3d) 546 (Ont. C.A.) — considered

R. v. Vasil, [1981] 1 S.C.R. 469, 20 C.R. (3d) 193, 58 C.C.C. (2d) 97, 35 N.R. 451, 121 D.L.R. (3d) 41 (S.C.C.) — referred to

R. v. Z. (D.A.), 16 C.R. (4th) 133, [1992] 2 S.C.R. 1025, 76 C.C.C. (3d) 97, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 1, 140 N.R. 327, 131 A.R. 1, 25 W.A.C. 1 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Royal Bank v. Sparrow Electric Corp., 193 A.R. 321, 135 W.A.C. 321, [1997] 2 W.W.R. 457, 46 Alta. L.R. (3d) 87, 208 N.R. 161, 143 D.L.R. (4th) 385, 44 C.B.R. (3d) 1, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 411, (sub nom. *R. v. Royal Bank*) 97 D.T.C. 5089 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Telegram Publishing Co. v. Zwelling (1972), 1 L.A.C. (2d) 1 (Ont. Arb. Bd.) — considered

U.F.C.W., Local 617P v. Royal Dressed Meats Inc. (Trustee of) (1989), 76 C.B.R. (N.S.) 86, 70 O.R. (2d) 455, 63 D.L.R. (4th) 603 (Ont. S.C.) — referred to

Verdun v. Toronto Dominion Bank, 94 O.A.C. 211, 203 N.R. 60, [1996] 3 S.C.R. 550, 139 D.L.R. (4th) 415, 28 B.L.R. (2d) 121, 12 C.C.L.S. 139 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Wallace v. United Grain Growers Ltd. (1997), 152 D.L.R. (4th) 1, 219 N.R. 161 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Statutes considered / Législation citée:

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act/Faillité et l'insolvabilité, Loi sur la, R.S.C./L.R.C. 1985, c. B-3

Generally — referred to

s. 121(1) — considered

Employment Standards Act, R.S.O. 1970, c. 147

s. 13 — referred to

s. 13(2) — considered

Employment Standards Act, 1974, S.O. 1974, c. 112

s. 40(7) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2
Employment Standards Act, R.S.O. 1980, c. 137

Generally — referred to

s. 7(5) [en. 1986, c. 51, s. 2] — considered

s. 40 [am. 1981, c. 22, s. 1; am. 1987, c. 30, s. 4] — considered

s. 40(1) [rep. & sub. 1987, c. 30, s. 4(1)] — considered

s. 40(2) — referred to

s. 40(5) [rep. & sub. 1981, c. 22, s. 1(1)] — referred to

s. 40(7)(a) [en. 1981, c. 22, s. 1(3)] — considered

s. 40a [en. 1981, c. 22, s. 2(1)] — considered

s. 40a(1) [en. 1981, c. 22, s. 2(1)] — considered

s. 40a(1)(a) [en. 1981, c. 22, s. 2(1)] — referred to

s. 40a(1a) [en. 1987, c. 30, s. 5(1)] — considered

Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981, S.O. 1981, c. 22

s. 2(1) — considered

s. 2(3) — considered

Interpretation Act, R.S.O. 1980, c. 219

s. 10 — considered

Interpretation Act/Interprétation, Loi d', R.S.O./L.R.O. 1990, c. I.11

s. 10 — considered

s. 17 — considered

Labour Relations and Employment Statute Law Amendment Act, 1995/Relations de travail et l'emploi, Loi de 1995 modifiant des lois en ce qui concerne les, S.O./L.O. 1995, c. 1

s. 74(1) — considered

s. 75(1) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

APPEAL by employees of bankrupt employer from decision reported at (1995), 30 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 9 C.C.E.L. (2d) 264, 22 O.R. (3d) 385, (sub nom. *Ontario Ministry of Labour v. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd.*) 95 C.L.L.C. 210-020, (sub nom. *Re Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt)*) 80 O.A.C. 201 (C.A.), reversing decision reported at (1991), 11 C.B.R. (3d) 246, 6 O.R. (3d) 441, 92 C.L.L.C. 14,013 (Gen. Div.), reversing disallowance of claim by trustee in bankruptcy.

POURVOI interjeté par les employés d'un employeur failli à l'encontre d'un arrêt publié à (1995), 30 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 9 C.C.E.L. (2d) 264, 22 O.R. (3d) 385, (sub nom. *Ontario Ministry of Labour v. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd.*) 95 C.L.L.C. 210-020, (sub nom. *Re Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt)*) 80 O.A.C. 201 (C.A.), infirmant un arrêt publié à (1991), 11 C.B.R. (3d) 246, 6 O.R. (3d) 441, 92 C.L.L.C. 14,013 (Gen. Div.), infirmant le rejet par le syndic d'une preuve de réclamation dans la faillite.

The judgment of the court was delivered by *Iacobucci J.*:

1 This is an appeal by the former employees of a now bankrupt employer from an order disallowing their claims for termination pay (including vacation pay thereon) and severance pay. The case turns on an issue of statutory interpretation. Specifically, the appeal decides whether, under the relevant legislation in effect at the time of the bankruptcy, employees are entitled to claim termination and severance payments where their employment has been terminated by reason of their employer's bankruptcy.

1. Facts

2 Prior to its bankruptcy, Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Limited ("Rizzo") owned and operated a chain of retail shoe stores across Canada. Approximately 65% of those stores were located in Ontario. On April 13, 1989, a petition in bankruptcy was filed against the chain. The following day, a receiving order was made on consent in respect of Rizzo's property. Upon the making of that order, the employment of Rizzo's employees came to an end.

3 Pursuant to the receiving order, the respondent, Zittrer, Siblin & Associates, Inc. (the "Trustee") was appointed as trustee in bankruptcy of Rizzo's estate. The Bank of Nova Scotia privately appointed Peat Marwick Limited ("PML") as receiver and manager. By the end of July, 1989, PML had liquidated Rizzo's property and assets and closed the stores. PML paid all wages, salaries, commissions and vacation pay that had been earned by Rizzo's employees up to the date on which the receiving order was made.

4 In November 1989, the Ministry of Labour for the Province of Ontario (Employment Standards Branch) (the "Ministry") audited Rizzo's records to determine if there was any outstanding termination or severance pay owing to former employees under the *Employment Standards Act*, R.S.O. 1980, c. 137, as amended (the "*ESA*"). On August 23, 1990, the Ministry delivered a proof of claim to the respondent Trustee on behalf of the former employees of Rizzo for termination pay and vacation pay thereon in the amount of approximately $2.6 million and for severance pay totalling $14,215. The Trustee disallowed the claims, issuing a Notice of Disallowance on January 28, 1991. For the purposes of this appeal, the relevant ground for disallowing the claim was the Trustee's opinion that the bankruptcy of an employer does not constitute a dismissal from employment and thus, no entitlement to severance, termination or vacation pay is created under the *ESA*.

5 The Ministry appealed the Trustee's decision to the Ontario Court (General Division) which reversed the Trustee's disallowance and allowed the claims as unsecured claims provable in bankruptcy. On appeal, the Ontario Court of Appeal overturned the trial court's ruling and restored the decision of the Trustee. The Ministry sought leave to appeal from the Court of Appeal judgment, but discontinued its application on August 30, 1993. Following the discontinuance of the appeal, the Trustee paid a dividend to Rizzo's creditors, thereby leaving significantly less funds in the estate. Subsequently, the appellants, five former employees of Rizzo, moved to set aside the discontinuance, add themselves as parties to the proceedings, and requested an order granting them leave to appeal. This Court's order granting those applications was issued on December 5, 1996.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

2. Relevant Statutory Provisions

6 The relevant versions of the *Bankruptcy Act* (now the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*) and the *Employment Standards Act* for the purposes of this appeal are R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3 (the "*BA*"), and R.S.O. 1980, c. 137, as amended to April 14, 1989 (the "*ESA*") respectively:

Employment Standards Act, R.S.O. 1980, c. 137, as amended:

7.--

(5) Every contract of employment shall be deemed to include the following provision:

All severance pay and termination pay become payable and shall be paid by the employer to the employee in two weekly instalments beginning with the first full week following termination of employment and shall be allocated to such weeks accordingly. This provision does not apply to severance pay if the employee has elected to maintain a right of recall as provided in subsection 40a (7) of the *Employment Standards Act*.

40.-- (1) No employer shall terminate the employment of an employee who has been employed for three months or more unless the employee gives,

(a) one weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is less than one year;

(b) two weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is one year or more but less than three years;

(c) three weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is three years or more but less than four years;

(d) four weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is four years or more but less than five years;

(e) five weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is five years or more but less than six years;

(f) six weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is six years or more but less than seven years;

(g) seven weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is seven years or more but less than eight years;

(h) eight weeks notice in writing to the employee if his or her period of employment is eight years or more,

and such notice has expired.

.....

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

(7) Where the employment of an employee is terminated contrary to this section,

(a) the employer shall pay termination pay in an amount equal to the wages that the employee would have been entitled to receive at his regular rate for a regular non-overtime work week for the period of notice prescribed by subsection (1) or (2), and any wages to which he is entitled;

.....

40*a* ...

(1a) Where,

(a) fifty or more employees have their employment terminated by an employer in a period of six months or less and the terminations are caused by the permanent discontinuance of all or part of the business of the employer at an establishment; or

(b) one or more employees have their employment terminated by an employer with a payroll of $2.5 million or more,

the employer shall pay severance pay to each employee whose employment has been terminated and who has been employed by the employer for five or more years.

Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981, S.O. 1981, c. 22

2.—(1) Part XII of the said Act is amended by adding thereto the following section:

(3) Section 40*a* of the said Act does not apply to an employer who became a bankrupt or an insolvent person within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada) and whose assets have been distributed among his creditors or to an employer whose proposal within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada) has been accepted by his creditors in the period from and including the 1st day of January, 1981, to and including the day immediately before the day this Act receives Royal Assent.

Bankruptcy Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3

121. (1) All debts and liabilities, present or future, to which the bankrupt is subject at the date of the bankruptcy or to which he may become subject before his discharge by reason of any obligation incurred before the date of the bankruptcy shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act.

Interpretation Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. I.11

10. Every Act shall be deemed to be remedial, whether its immediate purport is to direct the doing of any thing that the Legislature deems to be for the public good or to prevent or punish the doing of any thing that it deems to be contrary to the public good, and shall accordingly receive such fair, large and liberal construction and interpretation as will best ensure the attainment of the object of the Act according to its true intent, meaning and spirit.

.....

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

> 17. The repeal or amendment of an Act shall be deemed not to be or to involve any declaration as to the previous state of the law.

3. Judicial History

A. Ontario Court (General Division) (1991), 6 O.R. (3d) 441 (Ont. Gen. Div.)

7 Having disposed of several issues which do not arise on this appeal, Farley J. turned to the question of whether termination pay and severance pay are provable claims under the *BA*. Relying on *U.F.C.W., Local 617P v. Royal Dressed Meats Inc. (Trustee of)* (1989), 76 C.B.R. (N.S.) 86 (Ont. S.C.), he found that it is clear that claims for termination and severance pay are provable in bankruptcy where the statutory obligation to provide such payments arose prior to the bankruptcy. Accordingly, he reasoned that the essential matter to be resolved in the case at bar was whether bankruptcy acted as a termination of employment thereby triggering the termination and severance pay provisions of the *ESA* such that liability for such payments would arise on bankruptcy as well.

8 In addressing this question, Farley J. began by noting that the object and intent of the *ESA* is to provide minimum employment standards and to benefit and protect the interests of employees. Thus, he concluded that the *ESA* is remedial legislation and as such it should be interpreted in a fair, large and liberal manner to ensure that its object is attained according to its true meaning, spirit and intent.

9 Farley J. then held that denying employees in this case the right to claim termination and severance pay would lead to the arbitrary and unfair result that an employee whose employment is terminated just prior to a bankruptcy would be entitled to termination and severance pay, whereas one whose employment is terminated by the bankruptcy itself would not have that right. This result, he stated, would defeat the intended working of the *ESA*.

10 Farley J. saw no reason why the claims of the employees in the present case would not generally be contemplated as wages or other claims under the *BA*. He emphasized that the former employees in the case at bar had not alleged that termination pay and severance pay should receive a priority in the distribution of the estate, but merely that they are provable (unsecured and unpreferred) claims in a bankruptcy. For this reason, he found it inappropriate to make reference to authorities whose focus was the interpretation of priority provisions in the *BA*.

11 Even if bankruptcy does not terminate the employment relationship so as to trigger the *ESA* termination and severance pay provisions, Farley J. was of the view that the employees in the instant case would nevertheless be entitled to such payments as these were liabilities incurred prior to the date of the bankruptcy by virtue of s. 7(5) of the *ESA*. He found that s. 7(5) deems every employment contract to include a provision to provide termination and severance pay following the termination of employment and concluded that a contingent obligation is thereby created for a bankrupt employer to make such payments from the outset of the relationship, long before the bankruptcy.

12 Farley J. also considered s. 2(3) of the *Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981*, S.O. 1981, c. 22 (the "*ESAA*"), which is a transitional provision that exempted certain bankrupt employers from the newly introduced severance pay obligations until the amendments received royal assent. He was of the view that this provision would not have been necessary if the obligations of employers upon termination of employment had not been intended to apply to bankrupt employers under the *ESA*. Farley J. concluded that the claim by Rizzo's former employees for termination pay and severance pay could be provided as unsecured and unpreferred debts in a bankruptcy. Accordingly, he allowed the appeal from the decision of the Trustee.

B. Ontario Court of Appeal (1995), 22 O.R (3d) 385

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

13 Austin J.A., writing for a unanimous court, began his analysis of the principal issue in this appeal by focussing upon the language of the termination pay and severance pay provisions of the *ESA*. He noted, at p. 390, that the termination pay provisions use phrases such as "[n]o employer shall terminate the employment of an employee" (s. 40(1)), "the notice required by an employer to terminate the employment" (s. 40(2)), and "[a]n employer who has terminated or proposes to terminate the employment of employees" (s. 40(5)). Turning to severance pay, he quoted s. 40*a*(1)(*a*) (at p. 391) which includes the phrase "employees have their employment terminated by an employer". Austin J.A. concluded that this language limits the obligation to provide termination and severance pay to situations in which the employer terminates the employment. The operation of the *ESA*, he stated, is not triggered by the termination of employment resulting from an act of law such as bankruptcy.

14 In support of his conclusion, Austin J.A. reviewed the leading cases in this area of law. He cited *Re Malone Lynch Securities Ltd.*, [1972] 3 O.R. 725 (Ont. S.C.), wherein Houlden J. (as he then was) concluded that the *ESA* termination pay provisions were not designed to apply to a bankrupt employer. He also relied upon *Re Kemp Products Ltd.* (1978), 27 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1 (Ont. S.C.), for the proposition that the bankruptcy of a company at the instance of a creditor does not constitute dismissal. He concluded as follows at p. 395:

> The plain language of ss. 40 and 40*a* does not give rise to any liability to pay termination or severance pay except where the employment is terminated by the employer. In our case, the employment was terminated, not by the employer, but by the making of a receiving order against Rizzo on April 14, 1989, following a petition by one of its creditors. No entitlement to either termination or severance pay ever arose.

15 Regarding s. 7(5) of the *ESA*, Austin J.A. rejected the trial judge's interpretation and found that the section does not create a liability. Rather, in his opinion, it merely states when a liability otherwise created is to be paid and therefore it was not considered relevant to the issue before the court. Similarly, Austin J.A. did not accept the lower court's view of s. 2(3), the transitional provision in the *ESAA*. He found that that section had no effect upon the intention of the Legislature as evidenced by the terminology used in ss. 40 and 40*a*.

16 Austin J.A. concluded that, because the employment of Rizzo's former employees was terminated by the order of bankruptcy and not by the act of the employer, no liability arose with respect to termination, severance or vacation pay. The order of the trial judge was set aside and the Trustee's disallowance of the claims was restored.

4. Issues

17 This appeal raises one issue: does the termination of employment caused by the bankruptcy of an employer give rise to a claim provable in bankruptcy for termination pay and severance pay in accordance with the provisions of the *ESA*?

5. Analysis

18 The statutory obligation upon employers to provide both termination pay and severance pay is governed by ss. 40 and 40*a* of the *ESA*, respectively. The Court of Appeal noted that the plain language of those provisions suggests that termination pay and severance pay are payable only when the employer terminates the employment. For example, the opening words of s. 40(1) are: "No employer shall terminate the employment of an employee...." Similarly, s. 40*a*(1) begins with the words, "Where...fifty or more employees have their employment terminated by an employer...." Therefore, the question on which this appeal turns is whether, when bankruptcy occurs, the employment can be said to be terminated "by the employer".

19 The Court of Appeal answered this question in the negative, holding that, where an employer is petitioned into bankruptcy by a creditor, the employment of its employees is not terminated "by the employer", but rather by oper-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

ation of law. Thus, the Court of Appeal reasoned that, in the circumstances of the present case, the *ESA* termination pay and severance pay provisions were not applicable and no obligations arose. In answer, the appellants submit that the phrase "terminated by the employer" is best interpreted as reflecting a distinction between involuntary and voluntary termination of employment. It is their position that this language was intended to relieve employers of their obligation to pay termination and severance pay when employees leave their jobs voluntarily. However, the appellants maintain that where an employee's employment is involuntarily terminated by reason of their employer's bankruptcy, this constitutes termination "by the employer" for the purpose of triggering entitlement to termination and severance pay under the *ESA*.

20 At the heart of this conflict is an issue of statutory interpretation. Consistent with the findings of the Court of Appeal, the plain meaning of the words of the provisions here in question appears to restrict the obligation to pay termination and severance pay to those employers who have actively terminated the employment of their employees. At first blush, bankruptcy does not fit comfortably into this interpretation. However, with respect, I believe this analysis is incomplete.

21 Although much has been written about the interpretation of legislation (see, e.g., Ruth Sullivan, *Statutory Interpretation* (1997); Ruth Sullivan, *Driedger on the Construction of Statutes* (3rd ed. 1994) (hereinafter "*Construction of Statutes*"); Pierre-André Côté, *The Interpretation of Legislation in Canada* (2nd ed. 1991), Elmer Driedger in *Construction of Statutes* (2nd ed. 1983) best encapsulates the approach upon which I prefer to rely. He recognizes that statutory interpretation cannot be founded on the wording of the legislation alone. At p. 87 he states:

> Today there is only one principle or approach, namely, the words of an Act are to be read in their entire context and in their grammatical and ordinary sense harmoniously with the scheme of the Act, the object of the Act, and the intention of Parliament.

Recent cases which have cited the above passage with approval include: *Canada (Procureure générale) c. Hydro-Québec*, (sub nom. *R. v. Hydro-Québec*) [1997] 3 S.C.R. 213 (S.C.C.); *Royal Bank v. Sparrow Electric Corp.*, [1997] 1 S.C.R. 411 (S.C.C.); *Verdun v. Toronto Dominion Bank*, [1996] 3 S.C.R. 550 (S.C.C.); *Friesen v. R.*, [1995] 3 S.C.R. 103 (S.C.C.).

22 I also rely upon s. 10 of the *Interpretation Act*, R.S.O. 1980, c. 219, which provides that every Act "shall be deemed to be remedial" and directs that every Act shall "receive such fair, large and liberal construction and interpretation as will best ensure the attainment of the object of the Act according to its true intent, meaning and spirit."

23 Although the Court of Appeal looked to the plain meaning of the specific provisions in question in the present case, with respect, I believe that the court did not pay sufficient attention to the scheme of the *ESA*, its object or the intention of the legislature; nor was the context of the words in issue appropriately recognized. I now turn to a discussion of these issues.

24 In *Machtinger v. HOJ Industries Ltd.*, [1992] 1 S.C.R. 986 (S.C.C.), at p. 1002, the majority of this Court recognized the importance that our society accords to employment and the fundamental role that it has assumed in the life of the individual. The manner in which employment can be terminated was said to be equally important (see also *Wallace v. United Grain Growers Ltd.* (1997), 219 N.R. 161 (S.C.C.). It was in this context that the majority in *Machtinger* described, at p. 1003, the object of the *ESA* as being the protection of "...the interests of employees by requiring employers to comply with certain minimum standards, including minimum periods of notice of termination." Accordingly, the majority concluded, at p. 1003, that, "...an interpretation of the Act which encourages employers to comply with the minimum requirements of the Act, and so extends its protection to as many employees as possible, is to be favoured over one that does not."

25 The objects of the termination and severance pay provisions themselves are also broadly premised upon the

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

need to protect employees. Section 40 of the *ESA* requires employers to give their employees reasonable notice of termination based upon length of service. One of the primary purposes of this notice period is to provide employees with an opportunity to take preparatory measures and seek alternative employment. It follows that s. 40(7)(a), which provides for termination pay in lieu of notice when an employer has failed to give the required statutory notice, is intended to "cushion" employees against the adverse effects of economic dislocation likely to follow from the absence of an opportunity to search for alternative employment. (Innis Christie, Geoffrey England and Brent Cotter, *Employment Law in Canada* (2nd ed. 1993), at pp. 572-81.

26 Similarly, s. 40*a*, which provides for severance pay, acts to compensate long-serving employees for their years of service and investment in the employer's business and for the special losses they suffer when their employment terminates. In *R. v. TNT Canada Inc.* (1996), 27 O.R. (3d) 546 (Ont. C.A.), Robins J.A. quoted with approval at pp. 556-57 from the words of D.D. Carter in the course of an employment standards determination in *Telegram Publishing Co. v. Zwelling* (1972), 1 L.A.C. (2d) 1 (Ont. Arb. Bd.), at p. 19, wherein he described the role of severance pay as follows:

> Severance pay recognizes that an employee does make an investment in his employer's business -- the extent of this investment being directly related to the length of the employee's service. This investment is the seniority that the employee builds up during his years of service....Upon termination of the employment relationship, this investment of years of service is lost, and the employee must start to rebuild seniority at another place of work. The severance pay, based on length of service, is some compensation for this loss of investment.

27 In my opinion, the consequences or effects which result from the Court of Appeal's interpretation of ss. 40 and 40*a* of the *ESA* are incompatible with both the object of the Act and with the object of the termination and severance pay provisions themselves. It is a well established principle of statutory interpretation that the legislature does not intend to produce absurd consequences. According to Côté, *supra*, an interpretation can be considered absurd if it leads to ridiculous or frivolous consequences, if it is extremely unreasonable or inequitable, if it is illogical or incoherent, or if it is incompatible with other provisions or with the object of the legislative enactment (at pp. 378-80). Sullivan echoes these comments noting that a label of absurdity can be attached to interpretations which defeat the purpose of a statute or render some aspect of it pointless or futile (Sullivan, *Construction of Statutes, supra*, at p. 88).

28 The trial judge properly noted that, if the *ESA* termination and severance pay provisions do not apply in circumstances of bankruptcy, those employees 'fortunate' enough to have been dismissed the day before a bankruptcy would be entitled to such payments, but those terminated on the day the bankruptcy becomes final would not be so entitled. In my view, the absurdity of this consequence is particularly evident in a unionized workplace where seniority is a factor in determining the order of lay-off. The more senior the employee, the larger the investment he or she has made in the employer and the greater the entitlement to termination and severance pay. However, it is the more senior personnel who are likely to be employed up until the time of the bankruptcy and who would thereby lose their entitlements to these payments.

29 If the Court of Appeal's interpretation of the termination and severance pay provisions is correct, it would be acceptable to distinguish between employees merely on the basis of the timing of their dismissal. It seems to me that such a result would arbitrarily deprive some employees of a means to cope with the economic dislocation caused by unemployment. In this way the protections of the *ESA* would be limited rather than extended, thereby defeating the intended working of the legislation. In my opinion, this is an unreasonable result.

30 In addition to the termination and severance pay provisions, both the appellants and the respondent relied upon various other sections of the *ESA* to advance their arguments regarding the intention of the legislature. In my view, although the majority of these sections offer little interpretive assistance, one transitional provision is particularly instructive. In 1981, s. 2(1) of the *Employment Standards Amendment Act, 1981*, ("*ESAA*") introduced s.40*a*, the severance pay provision, to the *ESA*. Section 2(2) deemed that provision to come into force on January 1, 1981. Sec-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

tion 2(3), the transitional provision in question provided as follows:

> 2. ...
>
> (3) Section 40*a* of the said Act does not apply to an employer who became bankrupt or an insolvent person within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada) and whose assets have been distributed among his creditors or to an employer whose proposal within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada) has been accepted by his creditors in the period from and including the 1st day of January, 1981, to and including the day immediately before the day this Act receives Royal Assent.

31 The Court of Appeal found that it was neither necessary nor appropriate to determine the intention of the legislature in enacting this provisional subsection. Nevertheless, the court took the position that the intention of the legislature as evidenced by the introductory words of ss. 40 and 40*a* was clear, namely, that termination by reason of a bankruptcy will not trigger the severance and termination pay obligations of the *ESA*. The court held that this intention remained unchanged by the introduction of the transitional provision. With respect, I do not agree with either of these findings. Firstly, in my opinion, the use of legislative history as a tool for determining the intention of the legislature is an entirely appropriate exercise and one which has often been employed by this Court (see, e.g., *R. v. Vasil*, [1981] 1 S.C.R. 469 (S.C.C.), at p. 487; *R. v. Paul*, [1982] 1 S.C.R. 621 (S.C.C.), at pp. 635, 653 and 660). Secondly, I believe that the transitional provision indicates that the Legislature intended that termination and severance pay obligations should arise upon an employers' bankruptcy.

32 In my view, by extending an exemption to employers who became bankrupt and lost control of their assets between the coming into force of the amendment and its receipt of royal assent, s. 2(3) necessarily implies that the severance pay obligation does in fact extend to bankrupt employers. It seems to me that, if this were not the case, no readily apparent purpose would be served by this transitional provision.

33 I find support for my conclusion in the decision of Saunders J. in *Royal Dressed Meats Inc., supra*. Having reviewed s. 2(3) of the *ESAA*, he commented as follows:

> ...any doubt about the intention of the Ontario Legislature has been put to rest, in my opinion, by the transitional provision which introduced severance payments into the *ESA*...it seems to me an inescapable inference that the legislature intended liability for severance payments to arise on a bankruptcy. That intention would, in my opinion, extend to termination payments which are similar in character.

34 This interpretation is also consistent with statements made by the Minister of Labour at the time he introduced the 1981 amendments to the *ESA*. With regard to the new severance pay provision he stated:

> The circumstances surrounding a closure will govern the applicability of the severance pay legislation in some defined situations. For example, a bankrupt or insolvent firm will still be required to pay severance pay to employees to the extent that assets are available to satisfy their claims.
>
> .....
>
> ...the proposed severance pay measures will, as I indicated earlier, be retroactive to January 1 of this year. That retroactive provision, however, will not apply in those cases of bankruptcy and insolvency where the assets have already been distributed or where an agreement on a proposal to creditors has already been reached. [Ontario, Legislative Assembly, *Debates*, No. 36, at pp. 1236-37 (June 4, 1981)]

Moreover, in the legislative debates regarding the proposed amendments the Minister stated:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

> For purposes of retroactivity, severance pay will not apply to bankruptcies under the Bankruptcy Act where assets have been distributed. However, once this Act receives royal assent, employees in bankruptcy closures will be covered by the severance pay provisions. [Ontario, Legislative Assembly, *Debates*, No. 48, at p. 1699 (June 16, 1981)]

35 Although the frailties of Hansard evidence are many, this Court has recognized that it can play a limited role in the interpretation of legislation. Writing for the Court in *R. v. Morgentaler*, [1993] 3 S.C.R. 463 (S.C.C.), at p. 484, Sopinka J. stated:

> ...until recently the courts have balked at admitting evidence of legislative debates and speeches....The main criticism of such evidence has been that it cannot represent the "intent" of the legislature, an incorporeal body, but that is equally true of other forms of legislative history. Provided that the court remains mindful of the limited reliability and weight of Hansard evidence, it should be admitted as relevant to both the background and the purpose of legislation.

36 Finally, with regard to the scheme of the legislation, since the *ESA* is a mechanism for providing minimum benefits and standards to protect the interests of employees, it can be characterized as benefits-conferring legislation. As such, according to several decisions of this Court, it ought to be interpreted in a broad and generous manner. Any doubt arising from difficulties of language should be resolved in favour of the claimant (see, e.g., *Abrahams v. Canada (Attorney General)*, [1983] 1 S.C.R. 2 (S.C.C.), at p. 10; *Hills v. Canada (Attorney General)*, [1988] 1 S.C.R. 513 (S.C.C.), at p. 537). It seems to me that, by limiting its analysis to the plain meaning of ss. 40 and 40*a* of the *ESA*, the Court of Appeal adopted an overly restrictive approach that is inconsistent with the scheme of the Act.

37 The Court of Appeal's reasons relied heavily upon the decision in *Malone Lynch*, *supra*. In *Malone Lynch*, Houlden J. held that s. 13, the group termination provision of the former *ESA*, R.S.O. 1970, c. 147, and the predecessor to s. 40 at issue in the present case, was not applicable where termination resulted from the bankruptcy of the employer. Section 13(2) of the *ESA* then in force provided that, if an employer wishes to terminate the employment of 50 or more employees, the employer must give notice of termination for the period prescribed in the regulations, "and until the expiry of such notice the terminations shall not take effect." Houlden J. reasoned that termination of employment through bankruptcy could not trigger the termination payment provision, as employees in this situation had not received the written notice required by the statute, and therefore could not be said to have been terminated in accordance with the Act.

38 Two years after *Malone Lynch* was decided, the 1970 *ESA* termination pay provisions were amended by the *Employment Standards Act, 1974*, S.O. 1974, c. 112. As amended, s. 40(7) of the 1974 *ESA* eliminated the requirement that notice be given before termination can take effect. This provision makes it clear that termination pay is owing where an employer fails to give notice of termination and that employment terminates irrespective of whether or not proper notice has been given. Therefore, in my opinion it is clear that the *Malone Lynch* decision turned on statutory provisions which are materially different from those applicable in the instant case. It seems to me that Houlden J.'s holding goes no further than to say that the provisions of the 1970 *ESA* have no application to a bankrupt employer. For this reason, I do not accept the *Malone Lynch* decision as persuasive authority for the Court of Appeal's findings. I note that the courts in *Royal Dressed Meats*, *supra*, and *British Columbia (Director of Employment Standards) v. Eland Distributors Ltd. (Trustee of)* (1996), 40 C.B.R. (3d) 25 (B.C. S.C.), declined to rely upon *Malone Lynch* based upon similar reasoning.

39 The Court of Appeal also relied upon *Re Kemp Products Ltd.*, *supra*, for the proposition that although the employment relationship will terminate upon an employer's bankruptcy, this does not constitute a "dismissal". I note that this case did not arise under the provisions of the *ESA*. Rather, it turned on the interpretation of the term "dismissal" in what the complainant alleged to be an employment contract. As such, I do not accept it as authoritative

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1998 CarswellOnt 1, 154 D.L.R. (4th) 193, 36 O.R. (3d) 418 (headnote only), (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 221 N.R. 241, (sub nom. Adrien v. Ontario Ministry of Labour) 98 C.L.L.C. 210-006, 50 C.B.R. (3d) 163, (sub nom. Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd. (Bankrupt), Re) 106 O.A.C. 1, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, 33 C.C.E.L. (2d) 173, 1998 CarswellOnt 2, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, [1998] S.C.J. No. 2

jurisprudence in the circumstances of this case. For the reasons discussed above, I also disagree with the Court of Appeal's reliance on *Mills-Hughes v. Raynor* (1988), 63 O.R. (2d) 343 (Ont. C.A.), which cited the decision in *Malone Lynch, supra* with approval.

40 As I see the matter, when the express words of ss. 40 and 40*a* of the *ESA* are examined in their entire context, there is ample support for the conclusion that the words "terminated by the employer" must be interpreted to include termination resulting from the bankruptcy of the employer. Using the broad and generous approach to interpretation appropriate for benefits-conferring legislation, I believe that these words can reasonably bear that construction (see *R. v. Z. (D.A.)*, [1992] 2 S.C.R. 1025 (S.C.C.)). I also note that the intention of the Legislature as evidenced in s. 2(3) of the *ESSA*, clearly favours this interpretation. Further, in my opinion, to deny employees the right to claim *ESA* termination and severance pay where their termination has resulted from their employer's bankruptcy, would be inconsistent with the purpose of the termination and severance pay provisions and would undermine the object of the *ESA*, namely, to protect the interests of as many employees as possible.

41 In my view, the impetus behind the termination of employment has no bearing upon the ability of the dismissed employee to cope with the sudden economic dislocation caused by unemployment. As all dismissed employees are equally in need of the protections provided by the *ESA*, any distinction between employees whose termination resulted from the bankruptcy of their employer and those who have been terminated for some other reason would be arbitrary and inequitable. Further, I believe that such an interpretation would defeat the true meaning, intent and spirit of the *ESA*. Therefore, I conclude that termination as a result of an employer's bankruptcy does give rise to an unsecured claim provable in bankruptcy pursuant to s. 121 of the *BA* for termination and severance pay in accordance with ss. 40 and 40*a* of the *ESA*. Because of this conclusion, I do not find it necessary to address the alternative finding of the trial judge as to the applicability of s. 7(5) of the *ESA*.

42 I note that subsequent to the Rizzo bankruptcy, the termination and severance pay provisions of the *ESA* underwent another amendment. Sections 74(1) and 75(1) of the *Labour Relations and Employment Statute Law Amendment Act, 1995*, S.O. 1995, c. 1, amend those provisions so that they now expressly provide that where employment is terminated by operation of law as a result of the bankruptcy of the employer, the employer will be deemed to have terminated the employment. However, s. 17 of the *Interpretation Act* directs that, "the repeal or amendment of an Act shall be deemed not to be or to involve any declaration as to the previous state of the law." As a result, I note that the subsequent change in the legislation has played no role in determining the present appeal.

6. Disposition and Costs

43 I would allow the appeal and set aside paragraph 1 of the order of the Court of Appeal. In lieu thereof, I would substitute an order declaring that Rizzo's former employees are entitled to make claims for termination pay (including vacation pay due thereon) and severance pay as unsecured creditors. As to costs, the Ministry of Labour led no evidence regarding what effort it made in notifying or securing the consent of the Rizzo employees before it discontinued its application for leave to appeal to this Court on their behalf. In light of these circumstances, I would order that the costs in this Court be paid to the appellant by the Ministry on a party-and-party basis. I would not disturb the orders of the courts below with respect to costs.

Appeal allowed.

Pourvoi accueilli.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 4

2010 CarswellOnt 8655, 2010 ONSC 6229, 75 B.L.R. (4th) 302, 71 C.B.R. (5th) 153

Nelson Financial Group Ltd., Re

IN THE MATTER OF THE COMPANIES' CREDITORS ARRANGEMENT ACT, R.S.C. 1985, C-36, AS AMENDED AND IN THE MATTER OF A PLAN OF COMPROMISE OR ARRANGEMENT OF NELSON FINANCIAL GROUP LTD.

Ontario Superior Court of Justice [Commercial List]

Pepall J.

Judgment: November 16, 2010
Docket: 10-8630-00CL

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: Richard B. Jones, Douglas Turner, Q.C. for Noteholders / Moving Party

J.H. Grout, S. Aggarwal for Monitor

Pamela Foy for Ontario Securities Commission

Frank Lamie for Nelson Financial Group Ltd.

Robert Benjamin Mills, Harold Van Winssen for Respondents, Clifford Styles, Jackie Styles, Play Investments Ltd.

Michael Beardsley, Respondent for himself

Clifford Holland, Respondent for himself

Arnold Bolliger, Respondent for himself

John McVey, Respondent for himself

Joan Frederick, Respondent for herself

Rakesh Sharma, Respondent for himself

Larry Debono, Respondent for himself

Keith McClear, Respondent for himself

Subject: Corporate and Commercial; Insolvency

Business associations — Specific matters of corporate organization — Shareholders — General principles — Whether creditor of corporation

N Ltd. raised funds by issuing promissory notes bearing 12 percent annual return and issued preference shares with typical annual dividend of 10 percent — Funds were then lent out at much higher interest rates — N Ltd. sought protection of Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Preferred shareholders alleged, inter alia, theft, fraud, misrepresentation, breach of trust, excessive dividend payments, conversion of notes into preferred shares while N Ltd. was insolvent, oppression, and breach of fiduciary duties against N Ltd. — Promissory note holders brought motion to have all claims of preferred shareholders against N Ltd. classified as equity claims within meaning of Act; and requesting that unsecured creditors be entitled to be paid in full before preferred shareholders and other relief — Motion granted, subject to two possible exceptions — Claims of preferred shareholders fell within ambit of s. 2 of Act, were governed by ss. 6(8) and 22.1 of Act, and therefore did not constitute claims provable for purposes of statute — Preferred shareholders were not creditors of N Ltd. — Shares were treated as equity in N Ltd.'s financial statements and in its books and records — Substance of arrangement between preferred shareholders and N Ltd. was relationship based on equity, not debt — Pursuant to ss. 6(8) and 22.1, equity claims are rendered subordinate to those of creditors — Types of claims advanced by preferred shareholders were captured by language of recent amendments to Act — Factual record on two possible exceptions was incomplete — Monitor to investigate both scenarios — Claims procedure to be amended.

Bankruptcy and insolvency — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Miseellaneous

N Ltd. raised funds by issuing promissory notes bearing 12 pereent annual return and issued preference shares with typical annual dividend of 10 percent — Funds were then lent out at much higher interest rates — N Ltd. sought protection of Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Preferred shareholders alleged, inter alia, theft, fraud, misrepresentation, breach of trust, excessive dividend payments, conversion of notes into preferred shares while N Ltd. was insolvent, oppression, and breach of fiduciary duties against N Ltd. — Promissory note holders brought motion to have all claims of preferred shareholders against N Ltd. classified as equity claims within meaning of Act; and requesting that unsecured creditors be entitled to be paid in full before preferred shareholders and other relief — Motion granted, subject to two possible exceptions — Claims of preferred shareholders fell within ambit of s. 2 of Act, were governed by ss. 6(8) and 22.1 of Act, and therefore did not constitute claims provable for purposes of statute — Preferred shareholders were not creditors of N Ltd. — Shares were treated as equity in N Ltd.'s financial statements and in its books and records — Substance of arrangement between preferred shareholders and N Ltd. was relationship based on equity, not debt — Pursuant to ss. 6(8) and 22.1, equity claims are rendered subordinate to those of creditors — Types of claims advanced by preferred shareholders were captured by language of reeent amendments to Act — Factual record on two possible exceptions was incomplete — Monitor to investigate both scenarios — Claims procedure to be amended.

Cases considered by *Pepall J.*:

Blue Range Resource Corp., Re (2000), 2000 CarswellAlta 12, 259 A.R. 30, 76 Alta. L.R. (3d) 338, [2000] 4 W.W.R. 738, 2000 ABQB 4, 15 C.B.R. (4th) 169 (Alta. Q.B.) — considered

Central Capital Corp., Re (1996), 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. *Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.*) 88 O.A.C. 161, 1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88 (Ont. C.A.) — followed

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

EarthFirst Canada Inc., Re (2009), 2009 ABQB 316, 2009 CarswellAlta 1069, 56 C.B.R. (5th) 102 (Alta. Q.B.) — considered

I. Waxman & Sons Ltd., Re (2008), 89 O.R. (3d) 427, 39 E.T.R. (3d) 49, 44 B.L.R. (4th) 295, 2008 CarswellOnt 1245, 40 C.B.R. (5th) 307, 64 C.C.E.L. (3d) 233 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]) — considered

Matter of Stirling Homex Corp. (1978), 579 F.2d 206 (U.S. 2nd Cir. N.Y.) — considered

National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd. (2001), 2001 ABQB 583, 2001 CarswellAlta 913, 28 C.B.R. (4th) 228, [2001] 10 W.W.R. 305, 95 Alta. L.R. (3d) 166, 294 A.R. 15 (Alta. Q.B.) — considered

National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd. (2002), 2002 ABCA 5, 2002 CarswellAlta 23, [2002] 3 W.W.R. 215, 96 Alta. L.R. (3d) 1, 299 A.R. 200, 266 W.A.C. 200 (Alta. C.A.) — referred to

Statutes considered:

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3

s. 2 — considered

s. 2 "creditor" — considered

s. 121(1) — considered

Business Corporations Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. B.16

Generally — referred to

s. 23(3) — referred to

s. 248 — referred to

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, e. C-36

Generally — referred to

s. 2 — referred to

s. 2(1) "claim" — considered

s. 2(1) "equity claim" — considered

s. 2(1) "equity interest" — considered

s. 6(8) — considered

s. 22.1 [en. 2007, c. 36, s. 71] — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Securities Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. S.5

Generally — referred to

MOTION by promissory note holders to determine whether certain claims of preferred shareholders constitute equity claims for purposes of *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act.*

Pepall J.:

1 This motion addresses the legal characterization of claims of holders of preferred shares in the capital stock of the applicant, Nelson Financial Group Ltd. ("Nelson"). The issue before me is to determine whether such claims constitute equity claims for the purposes of sections 6(8) and 22.1 of the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act* ("*CCAA*").

Background Facts

2 Nelson was incorporated pursuant to the *Business Corporations Act* of Ontario in September, 1990. Nelson raised money from investors and then used those funds to extend credit to customers in vendor assisted financing programmes. It raised money in two ways. It issued promissory notes bearing a rate of return of 12% per annum and also issued preference shares typically with an annual dividend of 10%.[FN1] The funds were then lent out at significantly higher rates of interest.

3 The Monitor reported that Nelson placed ads in selected publications. The ads outlined the nature of the various investment options. Term sheets for the promissory notes or the preferred shares were then provided to the investors by Nelson together with an outline of the proposed tax treatment for the investment. No funds have been raised from investors since January 29, 2010.

(a) Noteholders

4 As of the date of the *CCAA* filing on March 23, 2010, Nelson had issued 685 promissory notes in the aggregate principal amount of $36,583,422.89. The notes are held by approximately 321 people.

(b) Preferred Shareholders

5 Nelson was authorized to issue two classes of common shares and 2,800,000 Series A preferred shares and 2,000,000 Series B preferred shares, each with a stated capital of $25.00. The president and sole director of Nelson, Marc Boutet, is the owner of all of the issued and outstanding common shares. By July 31, 2007, Nelson had issued to investors 176,675 Series A preferred shares for an aggregate consideration of $4,416,925. During the subsequent fiscal year ended July 31, 2008, Nelson issued a further 172,545 Series A preferred shares and 27,080 Series B preferred shares. These shares were issued for an aggregate consideration of $4,672,383 net of share issue costs.

6 The preferred shares are non-voting and take priority over the common shares. The company's articles of amendment provide that the preferred shareholders are entitled to receive fixed preferential cumulative cash dividends at the rate of 10% per annum. Nelson had the unilateral right to redeem the shares on payment of the purchase price plus accrued dividends. At least one investor negotiated a right of redemption. Two redemption requests were outstanding as of the *CCAA* filing date.

7 As of the *CCAA* filing date of March 23, 2010, Nelson had issued and outstanding 585,916.6 Series A and Series

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

B preferred shares with an aggregate stated capital of $14,647,914. The preferred shares are held by approximately 82 people. As of the date of filing of these *CCAA* proceedings, there were approximately $53,632 of declared but unpaid dividends outstanding with respect to the preferred shares and $73,652.51 of accumulated dividends.

8 Investors subscribing for preferred shares entered into subscription agreements described as term sheets. These were executed by the investor and by Nelson. Nelson issued share certificates to the investors and maintained a share register recording the name of each preferred shareholder and the number of shares held by each shareholder.

9 As reported by the Monitor, notwithstanding that Nelson issued two different series of preferred shares, the principal terms of the term sheets signed by the investors were almost identical and generally provided as follows:

- the issuer was Nelson;
- the par value was fixed at $25.00;
- the purpose was to finance Nelson's business operations;
- the dividend was 10% per annum, payable monthly, commencing one month after the investment was made;
- preferred shareholders were eligible for a dividend tax credit;
- Nelson issued annual T-3 slips on account of dividend income to the preferred shareholders;
- the preferred shares were non-voting (except where voting as a class was required), redeemable at the option of Nelson and ranked ahead of common shares; and
- dividends were cumulative and no dividends were to be paid on common shares if preferred share dividends were in arrears.

10 In addition, the Series B term sheet provided that the monthly dividend could be reinvested pursuant to a Dividend Reinvestment Plan ("DRIP").

11 The preferred shareholders were entered on the share register and received share certificates. They were treated as equity in the company's financial statements. Dividends were received by the preferred shareholders and they took the benefit of the advantageous tax treatment.

(c) Insolvency

12 Mr. Boutet knew that Nelson was insolvent since at least its financial year ended July 31, 2007. Nelson did not provide financial statements to any of the preferred shareholders prior to, or subsequent to, the making of the investment.

(d) Ontario Securities Commission

13 On May 12, 2010, the Ontario Securities Commission ("OSC") issued a Notice of Hearing and Statement of Allegations alleging that Nelson and its affiliate, Nelson Investment Group Ltd., and various officers and directors of those corporations committed breaches of the *Ontario Securities Act* in the course of selling preferred shares. The allegations include noncompliance with the prospectus requirements, the sale of shares in reliance upon exemptions that were inapplicable, the sale of shares to persons who were not accredited investors, and fraudulent and negligent

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

misrepresentations made in the course of the sale of shares. The OSC hearing has been scheduled for the end of February, 2011.

(e) Legal Opinion

14 Based on the Monitor's review, the preferred shareholders were documented as equity on Nelson's books and records and financial statements. Pursuant to court order, the Monitor retained Stikeman Elliott LLP as independent counsel to provide an opinion on the characterization of the claims and potential claims of the preferred shareholders. The opinion concluded that the claims were equity claims. The Monitor posted the opinion on its website and also advised the preferred shareholders of the opinion and conclusions by letter. The opinion was not to constitute evidence, issue estoppel or res judicata with respect to any matters of fact or law referred to therein. The opinion, at least in part, informed Nelson's position which was supported by the Monitor, that independent counsel for the preferred shareholders was unwarranted in the circumstances.

(f) Development of Plan

15 The Monitor reported in its Eighth Report that a plan is in the process of being developed and that preferred shareholders would have their existing preference shares cancelled and would then be able to claim a tax loss on their investment or be given a new form of preference shares with rights to be determined.

Motion

16 The holders of promissory notes are represented by Representative Counsel appointed pursuant to my order of June 15, 2010. Representative Counsel wishes to have some clarity as to the characterization of the preferred shareholders' claims. Accordingly, Representative Counsel has brought a motion for an order that all claims and potential claims of the preferred shareholders against Nelson be classified as equity claims within the meaning of the *CCAA*. In addition, Representative Counsel requests that the unsecured creditors, which include the noteholders, be entitled to be paid in full before any claim of a preferred shareholder and that the preferred shareholders form a separate class that is not entitled to vote at any meeting of creditors. Nelson and the Monitor support the position of Representative Counsel. The OSC is unopposed.

17 On the return of the motion, some preferred shareholders were represented by counsel from Templeman Menninga LLP and some were self-represented. It was agreed that the letters and affidavits of preferred shareholders that were filed with the court would constitute their evidence. Oral submissions were made by legal counsel and by approximately eight individuals. They had many complaints. Their allegations against Nelson and Mr. Boutet range from theft, fraud, misrepresentation including promises that their funds would be secured, operation of a Ponzi scheme, breach of trust, dividend payments to some that exceeded the rate set forth in Nelson's articles, conversion of notes into preferred shares at a time when Nelson was insolvent, non-disclosure, absence of a prospectus or offering memorandum disclosure, oppression, violation of section 23(3) of the *OBCA* and of the *Securities Act* such that the issuance of the preferred shares was a nullity, and breach of fiduciary duties.

18 The stories described by the investors are most unfortunate. Many are seniors and pensioners who have invested their savings with Nelson. Some investors had notes that were rolled over and replaced with preference shares. Mr. McVey alleges that he made an original promissory note investment which was then converted arbitrarily and without his knowledge into preference shares. He alleges that the documents effecting the conversion did not contain his authentic signature.

19 Mr. Styles states that he and his company invested approximately $4.5 million in Nelson. He states that Mr. Boutet persuaded him to convert his promissory notes into preference shares by promising a 13.75% dividend rate, assuring him that the obligation of Nelson to repay would be treated the same or better than the promissory notes, and

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

that they would have the same or a priority position to the promissory notes. He then received dividends at the 13.75% rate contrary to the 10% rate found in the company's articles. In addition, at the time of the conversion, Nelson was insolvent.

20 In brief, Mr. Styles submits that:

(a) the investment transactions were void because there was no prospectus contrary to the provisions of the *Securities Act* and the Styles were not accredited investors; the preferred shares were issued contrary to section 23(3) of the *OBCA* in that Nelson was insolvent at the relevant time and as such, the issuance was a nullity; and the conduct of the company and its principal was oppressive contrary to section 248 of the *OBCA*; and that

(b) the Styles' claim is in respect of an undisputed agreement relating to the conversion of their promissory notes into preferred shares which agreement is enforceable separate and apart from any claim relating to the preferred shares.

The Issue

21 Are any of the claims advanced by the preferred shareholders equity claims within section 2 of the *CCAA* such that they are to be placed in a separate class and are subordinated to the full recovery of all other creditors?

The Law

22 The relevant provisions of the *CCAA* are as follows.

Section 2 of the *CCAA* states:

In this Act,

"Claim" means any indebtedness, liability or obligation of any kind that would be a claim provable within the meaning of section 2 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*;

"Equity Claim" means a claim that is in respect of an equity interest, including a claim for, among others,

(a) a dividend or similar payment,

(b) a return of capital,

(c) a redemption or retraction obligation,

(d) a monetary loss resulting from the ownership, purchase or sale of an equity interest or from the rescission, or, in Quebec, the annulment, of a purchase or sale of an equity interest, or

(e) contribution or indemnity in respect of a claim referred to in any of paragraphs (a) to (d);"

"Equity Interest" means

(a) in the case of a corporation other than an income trust, a share in the corporation — or a warrant or option

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> or another right to acquire a share in the corporation — other than one that is derived from a convertible debt, and
>
> (b) in the case of an income trust, a unit in the income trust — or a warrant or option or another right to acquire a unit in the income trust — other than one that is derived from a convertible debt;

Section 6(8) states:

> No compromise or arrangement that provides for the payment of an equity claim is to be sanctioned by the court unless it provides that all claims that are not equity claims are to be paid in full before the equity claim is to be paid.

Section 22.1 states:

> Despite subsection 22(1) creditors having equity claims are to be in the same class of creditors in relation to those claims unless the court orders otherwise and may not, as members of that class, vote at any meeting unless the court orders otherwise.

23 Section 2 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* ("*BIA*") which is referenced in section 2 of the *CCAA* provides that a claim provable includes any claim or liability provable in proceedings under the Act by a creditor. Creditor is then defined as a person having a claim provable as a claim under the Act.

24 Section 121(1) of the *BIA* describes claims provable. It states:

> All debts and liabilities, present or future, to which the bankrupt is subject on the day on which the bankrupt becomes bankrupt or to which the bankrupt may become subject before the bankrupt's discharge by reason of any obligation incurred before the day on which the bankrupt becomes bankrupt shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act.

25 Historically, the claims and rights of shareholders were not treated as provable claims and ranked after creditors of an insolvent corporation in a liquidation. As noted by Laskin J.A. in *Central Capital Corp., Re*[FN2], on the insolvency of a company, the claims of creditors have always ranked ahead of the claims of shareholders for the return of their capital. This principle is premised on the notion that shareholders are understood to be higher risk participants who have chosen to tie their investment to the fortunes of the corporation. In contrast, creditors choose a lower level of exposure, the assumption being that they will rank ahead of shareholders in an insolvency. Put differently, amongst other things, equity investors bear the risk relating to the integrity and character of management.

26 This treatment also has been held to encompass fraudulent misrepresentation claims advanced by a shareholder seeking to recover his investment: *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*[FN3] In that case, Romaine J. held that the alleged loss derived from and was inextricably intertwined with the shareholder interest. Similarly, in the United States, the Second Circuit Court of Appeal in *Matter of Stirling Homex Corp.*[FN4] concluded that shareholders, including those who had allegedly been defrauded, were subordinate to the general creditors when the company was insolvent. The Court stated that "the real party against which [the shareholders] are seeking relief is the body of general creditors of their corporation. Whatever relief may be granted to them in this case will reduce the percentage which the general creditors will ultimately realize upon their claims." *National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd.*[FN5] and *Earth-First Canada Inc., Re*[FN6] both treated claims relating to agreements that were collateral to equity claims as equity claims. These cases dealt with separate indemnification agreements and the issuance of flow through shares. The separate agreements and the ensuing claims were treated as part of one integrated transaction in respect of an equity interest. The case law has also recognized the complications and delay that would ensue if *CCAA* proceedings were mired in shareholder claims.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

27 The amendments to the *CCAA* came into force on September 18, 2009. It is clear that the amendments incorporated the historical treatment of equity elaims. The language of scction 2 is clear and broad. Equity claim means a claim in respect of an equity interest and ineludes, amongst other things, a elaim for rescission of a purchase or sale of an equity interest. Pursuant to sections 6(8) and 22.1, equity claims are rendered subordinate to those of creditors.

28 The Nelson filing took place after the amendments and therefore the new provisions apply to this case. Therefore, if the claims of the preferred shareholders are properly characterized as equity claims, the relief requested by Representative Counsel in his notice of motion should be granted.

29 Guidance on the appropriate approach to the issue of characterization was provided by the Ontario Court of Appeal in *Central Capital Corp., Re*[FN7]. Central Capital was insolvent and sought protection pursuant to the provisions of the *CCAA*. The appellants held preferred shares of Central Capital. The shares each contained a right of retraction, that is, a right to require Central Capital to redeem the shares on a fixed date and for a fixed price. One shareholder exercised his right of retraction and the other shareholder did not but both filed proofs of claim in the *CCAA* proceedings. In considering whether the two shareholders had provable debt claims, Laskin J.A. considered the substance of the relationship between the company and the shareholders. If the governing instrument contained features of both debt and equity, that is, it was hybrid in character, the court must determine the substance of the relationship between the company and the holder of the certificate. The Court examined the parties' intentions.

30 In *Central Capital*, Laskin J.A. looked to the share purchase agreements, the conditions attaching to the shares, the articles of incorporation and the treatment given to the shares in the company's financial statements to ascertain the parties' intentions and determined that the claims were equity and not debt claims.

31 In this ease, there are characteristics that are suggestive of a debt claim and of an equity claim. That said, in my view, the preferred shareholders are, as their description implies, shareholders of Nelson and not ereditors. In this regard, I note the following.

(a) Investors were given the option of investing in promissory notes or preference shares and opted to invest in shares. Had they taken promissory notes, they obviously would have been ereditors. The preference shares carried many attractions including income tax advantages.

(b) The investors had the right to receive dividends, a well recognizcd right of a shareholder.

(c) The preference share conditions provided that on a liquidation, dissolution or winding up, the preferred shareholders ranked ahead of common shareholders. As in *Central Capital Corp.*, it is implicit that they therefore would rank behind creditors.

(d) Although I aeknowledge that the prefcrred shareholders did not receive copies of the financial statements, nonetheless, the shares were treated as equity in Nelson's financial statements and in its books and records.

32 The substance of the arrangement between the preferred shareholders and Nelson was a relationship based on equity and not debt. Having said that, as I observed in *I. Waxman & Sons Ltd., Re*[FN8], there is support in the case law for the proposition that equity may become debt. For instance, in that case, I held that a judgment obtained at the suit of a shareholder constituted debt. An analysis of the nature of the elaims is therefore required. If the claims fall within the parameters of section 2 of the *CCAA*, clearly they are to be treated as equity claims and not as debt claims.

33 In this case, in essence the claims of the preferred shareholders are for one or a combination of the following:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(a) declared but unpaid dividends;

(b) unperformed requests for redemption;

(e) compensatory damages for the loss resulting in the purchased preferred shares now being worthless and claimed to have been caused by the negligent or fraudulent misrepresentation of Nelson or of persons for whom Nelson is legally responsible; and

(d) payment of the amounts due upon the rescission or annulment of the purchase or subscription for preferred shares.

34 In my view, all of these claims fall within the ambit of section 2, are governed by sections 6(8) and 22.1 of the *CCAA*, and therefore do not eonstitute a claim provable for the purposes of the statute. The language of section 2 is clear and unambiguous and equity elaims include "a claim that is in respect of an equity interest" and a claim for a dividend or similar payment and a claim for rescission. This encompasses the claims of all of the preferred shareholders including the Styles whose claim largely amounts to a request for rescission or is in respect of an equity interest. The ease of *National Bank of Canada v Merlt Energy Ltd.*[FN9] is applicable in regard to the latter. In substance, the Styles' claim is for an equity obligation. At a minimum, it is a claim in respect of an equity interest as described in section 2 of the CCAA. Parliament's intention is clear and the types of claims advanced in this case by the preferred shareholders are captured by the language of the amended statute. While some, and most notably Professor Janis Sarra[FN10], advocated a statutory amendment that provided for some judicial flexibility in cases involving damages arising from egregious conduct on the part of a debtor corporation and its officers, Parliament opted not to include such a provision. Sections 6(8) and 22.1 allow for little if any flexibility. That said, they do provide for greater certainty in the appropriate treatment to be accorded equity claims.

35 There are two possible exceptions. Mr. MeVey elaims that his promissory note should never have been converted into preference shares, the conversion was unauthorized and that the signatures on the term sheets are not his own. If Mr. McVey's evidence is accepted, his claim would be qua creditor and not preferred shareholder. Secondly, it is possible that monthly dividends that may have becn lent to Nelson by Larry Debono constitute debt claims. The factual record on these two possible exceptions is incomplete. The Monitor is to investigate both scenarios, consider a resolution of same, and report back to the eourt on notice to any affected parties.

36 Additionally, the claims procedure will have to be amended. The Monitor should consider an appropriate approach and make a recommendation to the court to accommodatc the needs of the stakeholders. The relief requested in the notice of motion is therefore granted subjcct to the two aforesaid possible exceptions.

Motion granted.

FN1 The Monitor is aware of six preferrcd shareholders with dividends that ranged from 10.5% to 13.75% per annum.

FN2 (1996), 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1 (Ont. C.A.).

FN3 (2000), 15 C.B.R. (4th) 169 (Alta. Q.B.).

FN4 (1978), 579 F.2d 206 (U.S. 2nd Cir. N.Y.).

FN5 2001 CarswellAlta 913 (Alta. Q.B.), aff'd 2002 CarswellAlta 23 (Alta. C.A.).

FN6 2009 CarswellAlta 1069 (Alta. Q.B.).

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

FN7 Supra, note 2.

FN8 2008 CarswellOnt 1245 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]).

FN9 Supra, note 5.

FN10 "From Subordination to Parity: An International Comparison of Equity Securities Law Claims in Insolvency Proceedings" (2007) 16 Int. Insolv. Re., 181.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 5

H

1995 CarswellOnt 31, 29 C.B.R. (3d) 33, 22 B.L.R. (2d) 210

Central Capital Corp., Re

Re CENTRAL CAPITAL CORPORATION; Re Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended

Re appeal from disallowance of claims of JAMES W. McCUTCHEON, CENTRAL GUARANTY TRUST COMPANY (as trustee for registered retirement savings plan of JAMES W. McCUTCHEON) and CONSOLIDATED S.Y.H. CORPORATION by PEAT MARWICK THORNE INC. (administrator of certain assets of CENTRAL CAPITAL CORPORATION)

Ontario Court of Justice (General Division — Commercial List)

Feldman J.

Judgment: January 9, 1995[FN*]
Docket: Doc. B28/93

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: *Bryan Finlay, Q.C.*, and *Jim Buhlman*, for James McCutcheon and Central Guaranty Trust Company.

James Grout and *Aida Van Wees*, for Consolidated S.Y.H. Corporation.

T.J. O'Sullivan and *P.G. Macdonald*, for unsecured creditors of Central Capital Corporation.

N. Saxe, for Peat Marwick Thorne Inc.

G. Rubenstein, for Central Capital Corporation (excused at opening of motion).

Subject: Corporate and Commercial; Insolvency

Bankruptcy --- Proving claim — Provable debts — Claims of director, officer or shareholder of bankrupt corporation.

Corporations --- Arrangements and compromises — Under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Arrangements — Effect of arrangement — General.

Corporations — Arrangements and compromises — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Claims — Preferred shares having right of retraction — Company unable to redeem shares because of insolvency — Preferred shareholders claiming that right constituted debt and claim provable — Administrator denying claims and decision upheld on appeal — Preferred shareholders having no claim under plan of arrangement — Companies' Creditors Arrange-

ment Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

An order was made declaring that the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act* ("CCAA") applied to CCC and staying all proceedings against CCC. Under the reorganization, the most valuable assets of CCC were transferred to a new company. CCC's creditors were entitled to receive shares and debentures in the new company to reflect some of their outstanding debt. The balance of the debt and equity claimants, including the shareholders of CCC, received common shares in CCC, which now lacked its most valuable assets.

Some of the preferred shares had a right of retraction attached to them; that is, the shareholders had a right to require the company to redeem the shares at a fixed price and on a certain date; the company was then obliged to redeem, provided it met certain legislated solvency tests at that date. The appellants held those shares and argued that the retraction right constituted a future contingent liability of CCC and was, therefore, a debt provable in bankruptcy. Even though CCC was prohibited from making payment to redeem the shares because of insolvency, it was not relieved of its obligation to redeem. The administrator denied their claims and the preferred shareholders appealed.

Held:

The appeals were dismissed.

Since the preferred shares remained as shares until they were redeemed, the preferred shareholders were not creditors and had no claims provable. Under the right of retraction, CCC's obligation to pay all or part of the redemption price for deposited shares was contingent on compliance with applicable law, which in this case meant the solvency tests set out in the *Canada Business Corporations Act*. Since no payment could be made until the tests were met, until then, there was no present obligation to pay. CCC was obligated to retain the shares and redeem them if and when the tests were met. Until that time, there was no debt that could be enforced by court action that would result in a money judgment. The right of retraction also could not be considered a contingent claim. Until the shares were actually redeemed by payment, they remained outstanding shares.

The case turned on whether the right of retraction itself created a debt on the date the company became obligated to redeem, even if the company could not actually redeem by payment on that date, or a contingent future debt, and not on whether the preferred shares themselves with the right of retraction were actually debt documents. Even though a right of retraction at the option of the preferred shareholder is less common than the usual right of the company to redeem at its option, that right is one of the incidents or provisions attaching to the preferred shares; it does not, however, change the nature of those shares from equity to debt.

Cases considered:

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, 16 C.B.R. (3d) 14, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 2)*) 143 N.R. 321, 131 A.R. 321, 25 W.A.C. 321 — *considered*

East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-operative, Re (1989), 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1, 42 B.L.R. 236, 58 D.L.R. (4th) 11 (B.C. C.A.), reversing (1988), 70 C.B.R. (N.S.) 52, 39 B.L.R. 20 (B.C. S.C.) — *distinguished*

Olympia & York Developments Ltd., Re (1993), (sub nom. *Olympia & York Developments Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co.*) 18 C.B.R. (3d) 176, 102 D.L.R. (4th) 149 (Ont. Gen. Div.) — *referred to*

Statutes considered:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Bankruptcy Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3 —

s. 121

Canada Business Corporations Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44 —

s. 34

s. 35

s. 36

s. 40

s. 40(3)

s. 42

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Cooperative Association Act, R.S.B.C. 1979, c. 66 —

s. 15

Appeals from denial of claims by administrator under *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act* plan of reorganization.

Feldman J.:

1 As part of a plan of arrangement of Central Capital Corporation under the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended, the most valuable assets of the company were transferred to a Newco, and creditors of Central Capital were entitled to receive shares and debentures in Newco to reflect the quantity of their outstanding debt. Under the plan, the balance of the debt and equity claimants including shareholders of Central Capital received common shares in Central Capital, now minus the most valuable assets.

2 The appellants in this matter were holders of millions of dollars worth of preferred shares of Central Capital, which shares had attached to them a right of retraction, meaning a right to require the company to redeem the shares at a fixed price and on a certain date, which the company is obliged to do essentially as long as it meets certain legislated solvency tests at that date. The appellants made a claim to the administrator to participate in Newco on the basis that their preference shares with the retraction right constituted a debt owed by the company, and they are therefore creditors entitled to claim and participate in Newco. The administrator denied the claims, leaving them as common shareholders of Central Capital.

3 On this motion, the issue is whether the appellants were creditors of Central Capital on June 15, 1992, the effective date, and therefore entitled to participate with other creditors in Newco.

Facts

4 The facts for the purpose of this motion are set out in an agreed statement of facts.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

5 Mr. McCutcheon and his R.R.S.P. received Series "B" Senior Preferred Shares of Central Capital as part of the consideration for the sale to the company of Class "B" Voting Shares of Canadian General Securities Limited in 1987. The sale price for 161,000 shares of Canadian General Securities Limited was $400 per share, plus for each share, 7 Series "B" Senior Preferred Shares of Central Capital, or if they could not be authorized in time, an additional $175 per share. When Mr. McCutcheon deposited his Series B Senior Preferred Shares for retraction on July 1, 1992, the redemption amount including the redemption price of $25 per share plus accrued dividends from July 1, 1991 was $10,913,593.69. The redemption amount for the shares in his R.R.S.P. was $697,526.68.

6 Consolidated S.Y.H. Corporation (formerly Scottish and York Holdings Limited) sold to Central Capital the shares of Central Canada Insurance Services Limited, Eaton Insurance Company, Scottish & York Insurance Co. Limited and Victoria Insurance Company of Canada in consideration of the issuance of 60,116,000 Junior Preferred Series A Shares and 9,618,560 Junior Preferred Series B Shares. In its proof of claim submitted to the administrator, Consolidated S.Y.H. claimed the amount of $72,388,836 as the amount that would be owing to it on the date of retraction of its shares.

7 The provisions attaching to the Series B Senior Preferred Shares are contained in a certificate of amendment of the articles of the company, and include a preferred dividend and a right of retraction. The retraction right for the Series "B" Senior Preferred Shares is set out in art. 4 of the Provisions of those shares as follows:

Retraction Privilege

4.1 Retraction of Series B Senior Preferred Shares

Each holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares shall be entitled, subject to and upon compliance with the provisions of this Section 4, to require the Corporation to redeem all or any part of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares registered in the name of that holder on July 1, 1992 (the "Retraction Date") at a price equal to $25.00 per share, plus all accrued and unpaid dividends thereon calculated to but excluding the Retraction Date (the whole being referred to for the purpose of these provisions as the "Retraction Price").

4.2 Procedure

(a) The Corporation shall itself or through the transfer agent for the time being of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares, at least 60 and not more than 90 days prior to the Retraction Date, give written notice of the right provided for in Section 4.1 to each person who is at the date of the giving of such notice a registered holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares. Such notice shall set out the Retraction Price, the particulars of the procedure to be followed by any holder wishing to exercise such right, including the date (the "Deposit Date"), which shall be not later than the close of business on the date 30 days prior to the Retraction Date, on or before which any shares to be redeemed must be tendered, the place and manner of exercise of such right as hereinafter set out. Such notice shall also contain a brief statement of the terms, if any, on which any Series B Senior Preferred Shares may be converted into shares of Additional Series as provided in Section 5, a description of the material attributes of such additional shares and the place or places at which the holders of Series B Senior Preferred Shares may present and surrender such shares for conversion. Each holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares who elects to require the Corporation to redeem all or any Series B Senior Preferred Shares registered in the name of that holder must, following receipt of such notice and prior to the close of business on the Deposit Date, deposit the certificate or certificates representing the Series B Senior Preferred Shares which that holder desires to have redeemed with the Corporation, with the retraction panel on the certificates duly completed and signed, at its registered office, at any place where the Series B Senior Preferred Shares may be transferred or at such other place or places in Canada as shall be specified in writing by the Corporation to the holders of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares in the aforementioned written notice. Any such certificates received by the Corporation at its registered office or oth-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

erwise deposited in accordance with such notice at any place other than a transfer office of the transfer agent shall be forthwith delivered to the transfer agent.

(b) If a holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares wishes to tender pursuant to the above retraction privilege a part only of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares represented by any share certificate or certificates, the holder may deposit the certificate or certificates with the Corporation, with the retraction panel on the certificates duly completed and signed. If less than all of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares represented by any certificate or certificates so endorsed are to be redeemed, the Corporation shall issue and deliver to such holder, at the expense of the Corporation, a new share certificate representing the Series B Senior Preferred Shares which are not being tendered for redemption.

4.3 Redemption Subject to Applicable Law

(a) If the redemption by the Corporation of all Series B Senior Preferred Shares required to be redeemed on the Retraction Date under this Section 4 would be contrary to applicable law or the rights, privileges, restrictions and conditions attaching to any shares of the Corporation ranking prior to the Series B Senior Preferred Shares, the Corporation shall redeem only the maximum number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares (rounded to the next lower multiple of 1,000 shares) which the Corporation determines it is then permitted to redeem. Such redemption will be made pro rata (disregarding fractions of shares) from each holder of tendered Series B Senior Preferred Shares according to the number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares tendered for redemption by each such holder and the Corporation shall issue and deliver to each such holder a new share certificate, at the expense of the Corporation, representing the Series B Senior Preferred Shares not redeemed by the Corporation. Thereafter, the Corporation shall redeem at the Retraction Price on each succeeding Dividend Payment Date such further number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares which have been deposited by holders thereof in accordance with Section 4.1 (excluding the provisions thereof as to the timing of deposit) on or before the 30th day preceding each such Dividend Payment Date, which is the lesser of (i) the number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares so deposited, and (ii) the maximum number of such Series B Senior Preferred Shares (rounded, except for the final redemption of any number of shares less than 1,000, to the next lower multiple of 1,000 shares and selected pro rata (disregarding fractions of shares) from each holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares so tendered according to the number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares so tendered by each such holder) which the Corporation determines it is then permitted to redeem, and so on until all Series B Senior Preferred Shares which have been deposited for redemption under this Section 4 have been redeemed. The Corporation shall be under no obligation to give any notice to the holders of Series B Senior Preferred Shares in respect of the redemptions provided for in this Section 4.3 except for the notice provided for in paragraph (b) of Section 4.4.

(b) If the directors of the Corporation have acted in good faith in making any of the determinations referred to above as to the number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares which the Corporation is permitted at any time to redeem, the Corporation shall have no liability in the event that any such determination proves inaccurate.

4.4 Election Irrevocable

(a) Subject to paragraph (b) of this Section 4.4, the election of any holder to require the Corporation to redeem any Series B Senior Preferred Shares shall be irrevocable upon receipt by the transfer agent for the Series B Senior Preferred Shares of the certificates for the shares to be redeemed and the signification of election of the holder as aforesaid.

(b) To the extent that payment of the Retraction Price is not made by the Corporation on or before the Retraction Date, the Corporation shall forthwith after that date notify each holder who has not received payment for his deposited Series B Senior Preferred Shares of the holder's right to require the Corporation to return all (but not less than all) of the holder's deposited share certificates to the holder (and the Corporation shall return such cer-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

tificates on the request of the holder) and of the holder's rights under Section 4.3 hereof.

4.5 Not affecting Dividends

The inability of the Corporation to effect a redemption in whole on the Retraction Date or a subsequent Dividend Payment Date shall not affect or limit the obligation of the Corporation to pay any dividends accrued or accruing on the Series B Senior Preferred Shares from time to time not redeemed and remaining outstanding.

4.6 Payment and Retraction Procedure

Subject to Section 4.3, the Corporation shall redeem on the Retraction Date all of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares tendered pursuant to the above retraction privilege at the Retraction Price and except as otherwise specifically provided in this Section 4, redemptions under this Section 4 shall comply with and be subject to those provisions of paragraphs (b) to (f) inclusive of Section 3.3 not inconsistent herewith.

8 Article 3 is the provision for redemption at the option of the company. Article 3.3(e), which by art. 4.6 is made applicable to retractions if not inconsistent with art. 4, provides:

3.3(e) From and after the date fixed for redemption, the Series B Senior Preferred Shares called for redemption shall cease to be entitled to dividends or any other participation in the assets of the corporation and the holders thereof shall not be entitled to exercise any of their other rights as shareholders in respect thereof unless payment of the price fixed for redemption shall not be made upon presentation and surrender of the share certificates representing such shares in accordance with the foregoing provisions, in which case the rights of such holders shall remain unaffected.

9 One of the rights of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares is the right to vote for the election of two directors in the event that the company fails to make eight quarterly dividends. By art. 4.5 specifically, dividends continue to accrue on shares not redeemed in accordance with the retraction and "remaining outstanding".

10 Finally by art. 7 of the Provisions, on liquidation, dissolution or winding up of the corporation, the holders of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares are entitled to receive from the assets $25 per share plus all unpaid dividends in priority to lower ranking shareholders, and are not entitled to any further distribution of assets.

11 The provisions attaching to the Series A and B Junior Preferred Shares are essentially similar to those for the Series B Senior Preferred except that the retraction date is any time after September 27, 1994.

12 All of the retraction privileges are made subject to applicable law, which for the purposes of Central Capital, a *Canada Business Corporations Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44 corporation, means subject to s. 36 of the CBCA which provides:

36.(1) [Redemption of shares.] Notwithstanding subsection 34(2) or 35(3), but subject to subsection (2) and to its articles, a corporation may purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it at prices not exceeding the redemption price thereof stated in the articles or calculated according to a formula stated in the articles.

(2) [Limitation.] A corporation shall not make any payment to purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it if there are reasonable grounds for believing that

(*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would after the payment be less than the aggregate of

(i) its liabilities, and

(ii) the amount that would be required to pay the holders of shares that have a right to be paid, on a redemption or in a liquidation, rateably with or prior to the holders of the shares to be purchased or redeemed.

Section 42 similarly restricts the declaration or payment of dividends:

42. [Dividends.] A corporation shall not declare or pay a dividend if there are reasonable grounds for believing that

(*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or

(*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would thereby be less than the aggregate of its liabilities and stated capital of all classes.

13 In December 1991, Central Capital stopped paying interest and principal on its unsecured loans, and from that time it was insolvent.

14 On April 23, 1992, Central Capital gave the required 60-day notice to the Series B Senior Preferred shareholders of their right to redeem on July 1, 1992, but advised that although they could tender their shares by May 29, 1992, the company would not be redeeming as any such redemption would be contrary to law in light of the current financial position of the company.

15 James McCutcheon and Central Guaranty deposited their shares as required.

16 On application of its lenders, an order was made in this court on June 15, 1992 declaring that the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act* applied to Central Capital and staying all proceedings against the company. On July 9, 1992, a further order was made whereby certain significant assets of the company would be transferred to Canadian Insurance Group Limited (CIGL), a newco, and the administrator was authorized to enter into a Subscription and Escrow Agreement with creditors of Central Capital whereby they could exchange a portion of their indebtedness for shares and debentures to be issued by CIGL. The administrator was to supervise the calling for claims of creditors. Central Capital was authorized to file a plan of arrangement with its secured and unsecured creditors and with its shareholders to provide for the restructuring of its debt and equity in accordance with the order. In respect of Central Capital shares, the order provided that the CCAA plan would provide for the conversion of all outstanding preference, common and subordinated voting shares into 10% of a new class of common shares to be created with the remaining 90% to be held by creditors of Central Capital. The July 9 order was made without prejudice to the rights of these appellants to claim as creditors of Central Capital.

17 No preferred shares were redeemed on July 1, 1992, and on July 20 Central Capital notified the holders of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares of their right to require the company to return the share certificates. James McCutcheon and Central Guaranty did not exercise that right.

18 On July 31, 1992, a further order of this court set June 15, 1992 as the date as at which all claims of creditors would be made and approved the proof of claim form. The claim is defined in the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement as follows:

"Claim" means any indebtedness, liability or obligation of any kind of CCC that, if unsecured, would be a debt

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

provable in bankruptcy within the meaning of the Bankruptcy Act (Canada), as amended as of the date hereof.

19 Consolidated SYH did not have an opportunity to deposit its preferred shares for redemption because the earliest date for doing so in September, 1994 was well after the completion of the implementation of the plan of arrangement.

20 All of the appellants submitted claims to the administrator by the designated date, and their claims were denied. These appeals were brought in accordance with an order of September 22, 1992 approving the first report of the administrator which contained the appeal procedure.

21 By order of December 18, 1992, the CCAA plan was approved by the court and was made binding on all shareholders. On or about January 1, 1993, articles of reorganization in the form authorized by the sanction order were filed and a certificate of reorganization was issued. Pursuant to those articles, all common and preferred shares including those owned by the appellants were converted to a new class of common shares and the existing common and preferred shares were deleted from the Articles of Incorporation of Central Capital.

The Positions of the Parties

1. James McCutcheon and Central Guaranty

22 These appellants deposited their Series B Senior Preferred Shares for redemption in accordance with art.4 of the Provisions attaching to those shares before May 29, 1992. The deposit was irrevocable, and on July 1, 1992, the company was obliged to redeem those shares at the fixed redemption price. The company was restricted from actually paying for the shares on that date because it did not meet the solvency requirements of the CBCA, and therefore of art.4, which makes the retraction right "subject to applicable law", but the inability of the company to pay does not derogate from its obligation to pay and therefore from the characterization of that obligation on that date as a debt.

23 Furthermore, in assessing the nature of the entire transaction whereby the preference shares were issued in partial consideration for the sale of the shares of the insurance company to Central Capital, that transaction should be characterized as a loan, and not as an investment in capital. The loan earned a return in the form of the quarterly cumulative dividends attached to the shares, and was repayable if called by the lender, on July 1, 1992.

2. Consolidated S.Y.H.

24 This appellant's position is that its right to require Central Capital to retract its Series A and B Junior Preferred Shares on or after September 27, 1994 is a "claim provable" within the meaning of s.121 of the *Bankruptcy Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c.B-3 in accordance with the definition of "claim" in the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement.

25 Section 121 provided:

121(1) All debts and liabilities, present or future, to which the bankrupt is subject at the date of the bankruptcy or to which he may become subject before his discharge by reason of any obligation incurred before the date of the bankruptcy shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act.

(2) The court shall, on the application of the trustee, determine whether any contingent claim or any unliquidated claim is a provable claim, and, if a provable claim, it shall value the claim, and the claim shall after that valuation be deemed a proved claim to the amount of its valuation.

(3) A creditor may prove a debt not payable at the date of the bankruptcy and may receive dividends equally with

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

the other creditors, deducting only thereout a rebate of interest at the rate of 5 per cent per annum computed from the declaration of a dividend to the time when the debt would have become payable according to the terms on which it was contracted.

(4) Where a proposal is made before a bankruptcy, the claims provable shall be determined as of the date of the filing of the proposal.

26 The appellant's position is that the retraction right constitutes a future contingent liability of the company and is therefore a debt provable in bankruptcy. Although the company is prohibited from making payment to redeem the shares, the company is not relieved of its obligation to redeem. This appellant also says that the restrictions on redemption based on solvency are not applicable in the context of a restructuring.

3. The Unsecured Creditors

27 The unsecured creditors oppose the position that the appellants as preferred shareholders should be entitled to claim as creditors and thereby share in the significant assets together with the creditors. Their position is that the retraction right does not create a debt provable in bankruptcy. Furthermore, the appellants' interest in the company is in the nature of an investment in capital and therefore an equity interest, not a loan or debt interest.

28 In the case of Consolidated S.Y.H., because Central Capital was reorganized before the retraction date, no obligation to retract ever arose nor was it triggered. In the alternative, if the retraction rights amount to a claim, they are contingent claims only which must be valued at 0 because no payment can be made on them if the company is insolvent, and there is no prospect of the company becoming legally obligated to pay such claim, or in the further alternative, the appellants are at most "subordinated creditors" as defined in the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement.

29 These last two alternative submissions are somewhat problematic in light of the agreed statement of facts, para.2:

Issue

2. Do the Appellants, or any of them, have claims provable against CCC within the meaning of the Bankruptcy Act (Canada), as amended as of the date of the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement. If the Appellants or any of them have provable claims, then the proof of any claim of any Appellant that has a claim provable is to be allowed as filed and the appeal from the disallowance allowed, and the Appellants, or any of them, whose claim is allowed, are to participate in the Plan of Arrangement of CCC as a senior creditor.

4. The Administrator

30 The administrator took no position before the court but had taken its position by denying the claims of the appellants.

Analysis

Is there a debt provable in bankruptcy?

31 A definition of "debt" in *Black's Law Dictionary*, 1990, 6th ed., at p.409 is:

A sum due by certain and express agreement. A specified sum of money owing to one person from another, in-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

cluding not only obligation of debtor to pay but right of creditor to receive and enforce payment.

32 The retraction right is clearly created in such a way that the obligation of the company to pay all or any part of the redemption price for deposited shares is contingent on compliance with applicable law which means the solvency tests set out in the CBCA. Because no payment can be made by the company unless the solvency requirements are met, until then there is no present obligation to pay.

33 The company's obligation is to retain the shares that have not been returned to the holder at its request, and to redeem them by paying the redemption price when and if the solvency conditions are met. Until that time there is no debt that can be enforced by action resulting in a money judgment.[FN1] The only action that might be brought would be for a declaration of the obligation of the company to make payment in accordance with the terms of the share provisions.

34 The retraction right cannot be considered to be a contingent claim because until the shares are actually redeemed by payment, they remain outstanding as shares. This is elear from the terms of the share provisions including art.4.5 which refers to the shares not redeemed "and remaining outstanding" as maintaining their rights to dividends, and art.4.6 which incorporates art.3.3(e) which provides that unredeemed shares maintain all of their rights unaffected.

35 Counsel for Mr. McCutcheon submitted that art.3.3(e) is inconsistent with art.4 and therefore inapplicable to the retraction procedure, because the election to deposit the shares for retraction is irrevocable by the preferred shareholders, therefore they have irrevocably given up their rights as shareholders. However, the effect of the irrevocable election is that the shares remain deposited and will be redeemed as soon as such redemption is not contrary to law. That does not affect their status in the interim which is governed by art.3.3(e).

36 If this were a contingent claim in the sense of a future debt provable in bankruptcy, then any preferred shareholder whose shares have a fixed value on wind-up or dissolution of the company could be said to have a contingent claim to the value of those shares, contingent on a wind-up and on the company having sufficient funds on wind-up to redeem those shares. This is directly contrary to the principle referred to in Houlden and Morawetz, *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Law of Canada*, 3rd ed., vol.1, p.5-34 [G§28]:

> If a person contributes capital to a business, even though that person is not a partner in the business and may have received no share of the profits, he cannot prove his claim in bankruptcy in competition with the creditors of the business. Although such a claimant may have a valid claim for the return of the investment funds, he cannot rank *pari passu* with the unsecured creditors. He would likely have an equitable right to share in the distribution of the assets but only at such time as the remaining unsecured creditors have been paid in full. It is of the utmost importance to determine the basis of the infusion of the monies: *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Cdn. Commercial Bank* (1987), 67 C.B.R. (N.S.) 136, reversed on other grounds, ... [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558 ..., applying *Laronge Realty Ltd. v. Golconda Investment Ltd.* (1986), 63 C.B.R. (N.S.) 76 ... (C.A.).

37 It is the two factors: (1) the solvency condition precedent to the obligation of the company to redeem, together with (2) the continued life of the shares as shares until the actual redemption takes place, which distinguish this case from *Re East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-operative* (1989), 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1 (B.C. C.A.), a case relied on by the appellants as determinative of the case at bar.

38 There the appellants had been members of a co-operative association. The co-operatives were governed by legislation. Pursuant to s.15 of the *Cooperative Association Act*, an association could redeem its own shares subject to its rules. The Agricultural Co-operative provided in its rules that a member could withdraw from the co-op by giving notice in writing. Then [at p.5] "[u]pon notice of withdrawal being given *membership in the Co-op shall cease* (emphasis added) and thereupon the shares of such member shall be redeemed, provided that the proceeds of redemption of such shares and any loans owing to such member arising from the operation of Rule8.09, may be held for a period

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

not exceeding five (5) years."

39 The members had two payment options upon redemption, the first to be paid in five equal instalments over the succeeding five years, the second to be paid at the end of five years with interest. At the date of the proposal in that case there were 156 members with shares under redemption.

40 The chambers judge had found that the redeeming shareholders were only entitled to money if the co-op had earnings. However, the Court of Appeal majority could find no authority in support of this finding and rejected it. The only possible reference may be the fact noted by the dissenting Justice in the Court of Appeal that dividends could only be declared out of profits.

41 The majority relied on the fact that the appellants ceased to be shareholders when they delivered the notice of withdrawal, and that thereafter their only interest in the co-op was for payment of the redemption amount. Therefore when the payments became due, they were owed by the co-operative and the appellants could sue for them if the co-operative failed to pay. The court held that the appellants were entitled to rank as unsecured creditors of the co-op.

42 In this case, the company is precluded from making payment unless the solvency tests are satisfied, plus the appellants remain shareholders of Central Capital until the shares are actually redeemed by payment. They retain their right to accruing dividends, and other rights. These two critical differences distinguish the present case from the decision in *East Chilliwack,* where the shareholders' status changed when they delivered their notices of redemption from shareholders to creditors. In this case, the status of the preferred shareholders does not change until they are redeemed by payment, at which time they have no further relationship with Central Capital.

43 The appellants also submit that the purpose of the CBCA restrictions on redemption is to prevent a preference in an insolvency situation, but that that concern is overridden once the court is involved in a restructuring or reorganization of the entire capitalization of the company allowing the company to carry on and not be wound up. Therefore in a restructuring situation the solvency restrictions for redemption can be ignored. This was done by Blair J. in *Re Olympia & York Developments Ltd.* (1993), 102 D.L.R. (4th) 149 (Ont. Gen. Div.) at p.163, where certain shares were to be redeemed by an insolvent company as part of a larger arrangement approved by the court. However, this is quite different from ignoring conditions specifically attaching to preference shares for the purpose of interpreting the nature of the rights contained in those shares.

44 The appellants are concerned that their right of retraction attaching to the preferred shares was eliminated by the orders implementing the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement and the Plan of Arrangement. However, any remedy for that concern would have been in the proceedings resulting in those orders, including any appeals.

45 Once the claims procedure was approved by the court, then the nature of the claim of each claimant is to be considered based on the facts applicable to that elaim. There is no basis to ignore or read out the condition precedent for payment of the redemption price on retraetion contained in the Provisions attaching to the preferred shares, for the purpose of determining the nature and extent of the retraction right and whether it constitutes a claim provable in bankruptcy.

46 Analyzing in another way whether the appellants have a contingent claim, the concept of a contingent claim should be considered in the context of the *Bankruptcy Act* in which it is found. It is difficult to postulate that a future obligation to pay which can only arise if the eompany is solvent at a point in time in the future could be a legitimate contingent future claim under the *Bankruptcy Act,* which in most cases is invoked because of the insolvency of the debtor, and crystallizes that insolvent state. In other words such a contingency is so remote as to be virtually non-existent. That was certainly the case with Central Capital in June, 1992.

47 The remoteness of the contingency is the basis for the alternative submission on behalf of the creditors that if

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

the appellants do have a elaim it can have no value. Because I have held that they have no claim, there is no need to deal with this alternative.

48 Finally, both sides put strong reliancc on the Supreme Court of Canada decision in *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadlan Commercial Bank*, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558 which dealt with the characterization of the interest of certain institutions which provided funds to the Canadian Commercial Bank to try to prevent its failure. When the bank ultimately had to be wound up, the character of the interest of those institutions as debt or equity had to be determined in order to rank their claim in the winding up of the bank as either creditors or investors.

49 In that case, the documentation which was put in place when the monies were provided did not state specifically whether the monies were a loan or an infusion of capital. The circumstances surrounding the transaction were unique. However, the court recognized that it had characteristics of both debt and equity, which "duality is apparently quite common in loan participation agreements." (p.589) The court identified the arrangement as "one of a hybrid nature, combining elements of both debt and equity but which, in substance, reflects a debtor-creditor relationship." (p.590)

50 The various series of preferred shares of Central Capital are clearly characterized as preferred shares and the provisions applicable to them are set out in the articles of the company.

> Preferred shares have been called "compromise securities" as having an intermediate position between common shares and debt. The hope has been that preferred would take on some of the characteristics of both debt and common shares, and theoretically at least, this can be achieved. ... the company cannot issue "secured" preferred shares in thc sense that shares cannot have a right to a return of capital which is equal or superior to the rights of creditors. Prefcrred shareholders are risk-takers who are required to invest capital in the business and who can look only to what is left after creditors are fully provided for. ... In short, a preferred shareholder always remains a shareholder.
>
> Grover and Ross, *Materials on Corporate Finance*, p.47/48/49, ch.11 Equity.

Although the right of retraction at the option of the preferred shareholder may be less common than the usual right of the company to redeem at its option, that right is one of the incidents or provisions attaehing to the preferred shares, but does not ehange the nature of those shares from equity to debt. The parties have characterized the transaction as a share transaction. The court would require strong evidence that they did not intend that characterization in order to hold that they rather intended a loan.

51 In my view, this case turns on whether the right of retraction itself creates a debt on the date the company becomcs obligated to redeem even if it cannot actually redeem by payment on that date, or a contingent future debt on the same analysis, not on whether the preferred shares themselves with the right of retraction are actually debt documents.

52 Because the preferred shares remain in place as shares until thc actual redemption, the appellants are not creditors and have no claim provable under the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada), and the appeals are therefore dismissed. The parties may address the issue of costs either orally or in writing if they are not able to agree on that matter.

> (3) [Status of contracting party.] Until the corporation has fully performed a contract referred to in subsection (1), the other party retains the status of a claimant entitled to be paid as soon as the corporation is lawfully able to do so or, in a liquidation, to be ranked subordinate to the rights of creditors but in priority to the shareholders.

The contracting party is not made a creditor, but is entitled to be paid out ahead of shareholders because of the outstanding contract claim.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

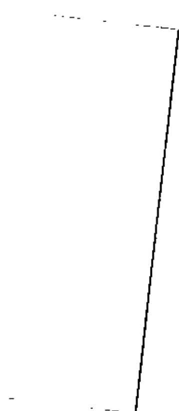
Appeals dismissed.

FN* The corrigenda issued by the court on January 16 and 24, 1995 have been incorporated herein.

FN1 It is interesting to compare the scheme set out in s.40 of the CBCA for purchase of its shares by a corporation pursuant to a contract. Such a contract is specifically enforceable, subject to the defence by the company that to buy the shares would put it in breach of similar solvency tests set out in ss.34 and 35 dealing with a corporation's ability to purchase its own shares. Section 40(3) deals with the status of the contracting party pending enforcement of the contract:

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works



H

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

Central Capital Corp., Re

Re CENTRAL CAPITAL CORPORATION; Re Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended

Re appeal from disallowance of claims of JAMES W. McCUTCHEON, CENTRAL GUARANTEE TRUST COMPANY, as trustee for Registered Retirement Savings Plan of JAMES W. McCUTCHEON and CONSOLIDATED S.Y.H. CORPORATION by PEAT MARWICK THORNE INC., Administrator of certain assets of CENTRAL CAPITAL CORPORATION

ROYAL BANK OF CANADA, BANCA COMMERCIALE ITALIANA OF CANADA, CREDIT LYONNAIS CANADA, DAI-ICHI KANGYO BANK (CANADA), PRUDENTIAL ASSURANCE COMPANY LIMITED, PRUDENTIAL GLOBAL FUNDING, INC., SANWA BANK CANADA, BANK OF TOKYO CANADA, TORONTO-DOMINION BANK, WESTDEUTSCHE LANDESBANK GIROZENTRALE, BACOB SAVINGS BANK s.c., BANCA NAZIONALE DEL LAVORO OF CANADA, BANCO DI ROMA (LONDON), COMMERZBANK INTERNATIONAL S.A., CREDIT COMMERCIAL DE FRANCE, CREDIT COMMUNAL DE BELGIQUE S.A., CREDIT SUISSE (LUXEMBOURG) S.A., DG BANK LUXEMBOURG S.A., KREDIETBANK NV (BELGIUM), NIPPON TRUST BANK LIMITED, OLFRN INVESTMENT (PANAMA) INC., PAUL REVERE LIFE INSURANCE, RBC FINANCE B.V., SCOR REINSURANCE COMPANY OF CANADA, SOCIÉTÉ GÉNÉRALE, BANK OF TOKYO, LTD., CHIBA BANK LTD., DAI-ICHI KANGYO BANK, LTD. (ATLANTA), HOKURIKU BANK LTD., JOROKU BANK LTD., KYOWA SAITAMA BANK (CHICAGO), LAURENTIAN BANK OF CANADA, LAURENTIAN GROUP CORPORATION AND IMPERIAL LIFE ASSURANCE COMPANY OF CANADA, LONG-TERM CREDIT BANK OF JAPAN, LTD., MARITIME LIFE ASSURANCE COMPANY, MITSUBISHI TRUST AND BANKING CORPORATION, SANWA BANK, LIMITED (LONDON), SHOKO CHUKIN BANK (NEW YORK) and TOHO BANK, LTD. v. CENTRAL CAPITAL CORPORATION

Ontario Court of Appeal

Finlayson, Weiler and Laskin JJ.A.

Heard: August 17, 1995
Judgment: February 7, 1996
Docket: Docs. CA C21479, C21477

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: *Bryan Finlay, Q.C.*, and *John M. Buhlman*, for James W. McCutcheon and Central Guaranty Trust.

James H. Grout and *Anne Sonnen*, for Consolidated S.Y.H. Corporation.

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

Terence J. O'Sullivan and *Paul G. Macdonald,* for unsecured creditors of Central Capital Corporation.

Neil C. Saxe, for Peat Marwick Thorne Inc.

Subject: Corporate and Commercial; Insolvency

Corporations — Arrangements and compromises — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Claims — Preferred shares having right of retraction — Company unable to redeem shares because of insolvency — Preferred shareholders claiming that right constituted debt and claim provable — Administrator denying claims and decision upheld on appeal — Preferred shareholders having no claim under plan of arrangement — Further appeal dismissed — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

An order was made declaring that the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act* applied to CCC and staying all proceedings against CCC. Under the reorganization, the most valuable assets of CCC were transferred to a new company. CCC's creditors were entitled to receive shares and debentures in the new company to reflect some of their outstanding debt. The balance of the debt and equity claimants, including the shareholders of CCC, received common shares in CCC, which now lacked its most valuable assets.

Some of the preferred shares had a right of retraction. The preferred shareholders argued that the right of retraction constituted a future contingent liability of CCC and was, therefore, a debt provable in bankruptcy. Even though CCC was prohibited by its insolvency from making payments to redeem the shares, it was not relieved of its obligation to redeem. The administrator denied their claims, and the preferred shareholders appealed. Their appeals were dismissed upon a finding that the preferred shares remained shares until they were redeemed; therefore, the preferred shareholders were not creditors and had no claims provable.

The preferred shareholders appealed.

Held:

The appeals were dismissed.

Per Finlayson J.A. (dissenting)

The preferred shares were the equivalent of vendor shares because they were received in exchange for the transfer of assets to CCC. By deferring the realization of the purchase price of their assets to the agreed dates, the preferred shareholders extended credit to CCC. In return for extending credit, the preferred shareholders agreed to receive dividends calculated in advance, but payable when declared by the board of directors. Therefore the substance of the transaction created a debt owed to the preferred shareholders. The fact that the preferred shareholders had rights as shareholders in CCC up to the time when the retraction clauses were exercisable did not affect their right to enforce payment of the retraction price when it became due. There was no reason why the preferred shareholders should not be treated as both shareholders and creditors.

Per Weiler J.A.

The trial judge was correct in determining that the relationship between the shareholders and CCC was a shareholder relationship. The shareholders continued to be shareholders after the retraction date and remained shareholders at the time of CCC's reorganization. The preferred shares were part of CCC's capital and were always shown as shareholders' equity on CCC's books.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

Under s. 36 of the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, a corporation's ability to redeem its redeemable shares is subject to its articles and a solvency requirement. CCC's articles provided for the redemption of all preferred shares on or after the retraction date; however, they stated that the redemption could be carried out only if not "contrary to law." Because CCC could not comply with the solvency requirements of s. 36 on the retraction date, any redemption would be "contrary to law." Therefore, CCC's obligation to redeem its shares was not absolute.

Although there was a right to receive payment, the effect of the solvency provision meant that there was no right to enforce payment. Therefore, the promise to pay the amount owing on the shares in the retraction provision was not one that could be proved as a claim. The retraction amounts did not constitute a debt or liability within the meaning of s. 121 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*.

Per Laskin J.A. (concurring)

The relationship between the preferred shareholders and CCC had the characteristics of both debt and equity; however, in substance the preferred shareholders were shareholders and not creditors of CCC. Neither the existence nor the exercise of the retraction rights turned them into creditors. The preferred shareholders agreed to take preferred shares instead of another type of instrument, such as a bond or debenture, which clearly would have made them creditors. There was no evidence to support the preferred shareholders' contention that by taking the preferred shares they were extending credit to CCC by deferring payment of the purchase price. Further, the shares were recorded in the financial statements of CCC as "capital stock". The amount CCC might be required to pay upon the preferred shareholders' exercise of their retraction rights was not recorded as debt.

Under s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, an insolvent corporation is prohibited from redeeming shares. Further, the share conditions attached to the preferred shareholders' shares provided that they could not be redeemed if to do so would be "contrary to applicable law", that being s. 36(2) in this case. To find that the preferred shareholders had provable claims would defeat the purpose of s. 36(2).

Cases considered:

By Finlayson J.A. (dissenting)

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, 16 C.B.R. (3d) 154, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 143 N.R. 321, 131 A.R. 321, 25 W.A.C. 321 — *considered*

East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-op., Re (1989), 42 B.L.R. 236, 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1, 58 D.L.R. (4th) 11 (B.C. C.A.) — *considered*

Exchange Banking Co., Re; Flitcroft's Case (1882), 21 Ch. D. 519 (C.A.) — *referred to*

Fairhall v. Butler, [1928] S.C.R. 369, [1928] 3 D.L.R. 161 — *referred to*

By Weiler J.A.

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, 16 C.B.R. (3d) 154, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 143 N.R. 321, 131 A.R. 321, 25 W.A.C. 321 — *distinguished*

East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-op., Re (1989), 42 B.L.R. 236, 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1, 58 D.L.R. (4th) 11 (B.C. C.A.) — *distinguished*

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Farm Credit Corp. v. Holowach (Trustee of), 86 A.R. 304, 59 Alta. L.R. (2d) 279, [1988] 5 W.W.R. 87, 68 C.B.R. (N.S.) 255, 51 D.L.R. (4th) 501 (C.A.), leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused 100 A.R. 395 (note), 66 Alta. L.R. (2d) xlviii (note), [1989] 4 W.W.R. lxx (note), 73 C.B.R. (N.S.) xxviii (note), 60 D.L.R. (4th) vii (note), 102 N.R. 236 (note) — *considered*

Imperial General Properties Ltd. v. R., (sub nom. *R. v. Imperial General Properties Ltd.)* [1985] 2 S.C.R. 228, 85 D.T.C. 5500, [1985] 2 C.T.C. 299, 31 B.L.R. 77, (sub nom. *Imperial General Properties Ltd. v. Minister of National Revenue)* 62 N.R. 137, (sub nom. *R. v. International General Properties Ltd.)* 21 D.L.R. (4th) 741 — *referred to*

McClurg v. Minister of National Revenue, [1991] 1 C.T.C. 169, 119 N.R. 101, 50 B.L.R. 161, (sub nom. *R. v. McClurg)* 91 D.T.C. 5001, [1991] 2 W.W.R. 244, (sub nom. *McClurg v. Canada)* 76 D.L.R. (4th) 217, [1990] 3 S.C.R. 1020 — *referred to*

Nelson v. Rentown Enterprises Inc., 16 Alta. L.R. (3d) 212, 109 D.L.R. (4th) 608, [1994] 4 W.W.R. 579 (C.A.), affirming (1992), 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 149, 96 D.L.R. (4th) 586, [1993] 2 W.W.R. 71, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 319, 134 A.R. 257 (Q.B.) — *referred to*

Porto Rico Power Co., Re, 27 C.B.R. 75, [1946] S.C.R. 178, (sub nom. *International Power Co. v. McMaster University)* [1946] 2 D.L.R. 81 — *considered*

Reference re Debt Adjustment Act, 1937 (Alberta), 24 C.B.R. 129, [1943] 1 W.W.R. 378, [1943] A.C. 356, [1943] 1 All E.R. 240, [1940] 2 D.L.R. 1 (P.C.) — *referred to*

Vachon v. Canada (Employment & Immigration Commission), [1985] 2 S.C.R. 417, 57 C.B.R. (N.S.) 113, 23 D.L.R. (4th) 641, (sub nom. *Vachon v. Canada Employment)* 63 N.R. 81 — *referred to*

By Laskin J.A. (concurring)

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, 16 C.B.R. (3d) 154, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3))* 143 N.R. 321, 131 A.R. 321, 25 W.A.C. 321 — *distinguished*

East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-op., Re (1989), 42 B.L.R. 236, 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1, 58 D.L.R. (4th) 11 (B.C. C.A.) — *distinguished*

Farm Credit Corp. v. Holowach (Trustee of), 86 A.R. 304, 59 Alta. L.R. (2d) 279, [1988] 5 W.W.R. 87, 68 C.B.R. (N.S.) 255, 51 D.L.R. (4th) 501 (C.A.) [leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused 100 A.R. 395 (note), 66 Alta. L.R. (2d) xlviii (note), [1989] 4 W.W.R. lxx (note), 73 C.B.R. (N.S.) xxviii (note), 60 D.L.R. (4th) vii (note), 102 N.R. 236 (note)] — *referred to*

Laronge Realty Ltd. v. Golconda Investments Ltd. (1986), 7 B.C.L.R. (2d) 90, 63 C.B.R. (N.S.) 76 (C.A.) — *referred to*

Meade (Debtor), Re; Ex parte Humber v. Palmer (Trustee), [1951] 2 All E.R. 168, [1951] Ch. 774 (D.C.) — *referred to*

Mountain State Steel Foundries, Inc. v. Commissioner, 284 F.2d. 737, 60-2 U.S. Tax Cas. (CCH) P 9797, 6

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

A.F.T.R. 2d (P-H) P 5910 (4th Cir. 1960) — *referred to*

National Bank für Deutschland v. Blucher, (sub nom. *Blucher v. Canada (Custodian)*) [1927] S.C.R. 420, [1927] 3 D.L.R. 40 — *distinguished*

Nelson v. Rentown Enterprises Inc. (1992), 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 149, 96 D.L.R. (4th) 586, [1993] 2 W.W.R. 71, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 319, 134 A.R. 257 (Q.B.), affirmed 16 Alta. L.R. (3d) 212, 109 D.L.R. (4th) 608, [1994] 4 W.W.R. 579 (C.A.) — *referred to*

Patricia Appliance Shops Ltd., Re (1922), 2 C.B.R. 466, 52 O.L.R. 215, [1923] 3 D.L.R. 1160 (S.C.) — *referred to*

Robinson v. Wangemann, 75 F.2d 756 (5th Cir. Tex. 1935) — *considered*

Trevor v. Whitworth (1887), 12 App. Cas. 409, [1886-90] All E.R. Rep. 46 (H.L.) — *considered*

Wolff v. Heidritter Lumber Co., 112 N.J. Eq. 34, 163 A. 140 (Ch. 1932) — *referred to*

Statutes considered:

Assignments and Preferences Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. A.33.

Bankruptcy Act, R.S.C. 1970, c. B-3 [R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3] —

s. 95(1) [R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3, s. 121(1)]

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3 —

s. 2 "claim provable in bankruptcy"

s. 2 "corporation"

s. 2 "creditor"

s. 95

s. 96

s. 101

s. 121

s. 121(I)

Canada Business Corporations Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44 —

s. 2 "liability"

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

s. 25(3)

s. 34

s. 34(2)

s. 35

s. 36

s. 36(1)

s. 36(2)

s. 39

s. 40

s. 40(1)

s. 40(3)

s. 42

s. 173

s. 191

s. 191(7)

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 —

s. 12(1)

s. 20

Cooperative Association Act, R.S.B.C. 1979, c. 66.

Fraudulent Conveyances Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. F.29.

Law of Property Act, R.S.A. 1980, c. L-8.

Appeals from judgment reported at (1995), 29 C.B.R. (3d) 33, 22 B.L.R. (2d) 210 (Ont. Gen. Div. [Commercial List]) dismissing appeals from denial of claims by administrator under *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act* plan of reorganization.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

Finlayson J.A. **(dissenting):**

1 The appellant James W. McCutcheon and Central Guarantee Trust Company as Trustee for the Registered Retirement Savings Plan of James W. McCutcheon (hereinafter sometimes referred to collectively as "McCutcheon") and the appellant Consolidated S.Y.H. Corporation ("SYH") appeal from the order of The Honourable Madam Justice Feldman of the Ontario Court (General Division) dated January 9, 1995 [reported at 29 C.B.R. (3d) 33]. Feldman J. dismissed appeals from decisions dated January 20, 1993 and February 16, 1993 of the respondent Peat Marwick Thorne Inc., in its capacity as Interim Receiver, Manager and Administrator ("Administrator") of certain assets of Central Capital Corporation ("Central Capital"). The Administrator disallowed Proofs of Claim submitted by the appellants with respect to a Plan of Arrangement under the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 ("*CCAA*"). Leave to appeal the order of Feldman J. was granted on March 17, 1995 by The Honourable Mr. Justice Houlden.

Overview of the Proceedings

2 These appeals arise out of the insolvency of Central Capital which in and prior to December 1991 defaulted under its obligations to various unsecured lenders, note holders and subordinated debt holders. In early December of 1991, Central Capital advised its creditors that, pending implementation of new financial arrangements, it had decided to discontinue payment of all interest and principal due under outstanding loans, with the exception of indebtedness due under secured notes issued to The Royal Trust Company. In an Agreed Statement of Facts, which was prepared by the parties for the purposes of appeals from the disallowances of the Administrator, it was agreed that at all material times since in or prior to December 1991, Central Capital was insolvent. It had a total unsecured debt of $1,577,359,000 and, among other things:

(a) it was unable to pay its liabilities as they became due; and

(b) the realizable value of its assets was less than the aggregate of its liabilities.

3 By Notice of Application issued June 12, 1992, thirty-nine of the creditors commenced an application pursuant to the *CCAA* for an order declaring the following: that Central Capital was a debtor company to which the *CCAA* applied; that Peat Marwick Thorne Inc. be appointed Administrator of the property, assets and undertaking of Central Capital; that a stay of proceedings against Central Capital, except with leave of the court, be granted and; that the applicants be authorized and permitted to file a plan of compromise or arrangement under the *CCAA*.

4 By order of Houlden J. made June 15, 1992, Central Capital was declared to be a company to which the *CCAA* applied and all proceedings against Central Capital were stayed. By further order of Houlden J. made July 9, 1992, it was provided, among other things, that:

(a) Peat Marwick Thorne Inc. was appointed Administrator, Interim Receiver and Manager of such of the undertaking, property and assets of Central Capital as necessary for the pur pose of effecting the transaction described in the order pursuant to which specified significant assets of Central Capital would be transferred to a newly incorporated company called Canadian Insurance Group Limited ("CIGL");

(b) the Administrator was authorized to enter into and carry out a Subscription and Escrow Agreement with creditors of Central Capital pursuant to which creditors of Central Capital would be entitled to elect to exchange a portion of the indebtedness owing to them by Central Capital for shares and debentures to be issued by CIGL;

(c) the Administrator was authorized and directed to supervise the calling for claims of creditors of Central Capital who elected to exchange a portion of the indebtedness from Central Capital for shares and debentures to be issued by CIGL as aforesaid; and

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(d) Central Capital was authorized and permitted to file with the court a formal plan of compromise or arrangement with Central Capital's secured and unsecured creditors and shareholders in accordance with the *CCAA* and the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44 (the "*CBCA*"), which would provide for the restructuring and reorganization of the debt and equity of Central Capital in the manner set out in the said order.

5 According to the Agreed Statement of Facts, the order of Houlden J. was made without prejudice to the rights of the appellants to assert claims as creditors in the CIGL transaction. Pursuant to the terms of the July 9, 1992 order, all claims of creditors of Central Capital who wished to participate in CIGL were required to be submitted to the Administrator by September 8, 1992, or such other date fixed by the court. The Administrator received claims from various persons who wished to participate, including the claims submitted by the appellants herein.

6 The Administrator disallowed the claims of McCutcheon and SYH by Notices of Disallowance dated January 20, 1993 and February 16, 1993 in which various reasons were cited as to why the appellants did not qualify as creditors. The effect of this disallowance was that McCutcheon and SYH could participate only as shareholders in the plan of compromise and arrangement under the *CCAA* to be put forward by Central Capital. In dismissing the appeals from this disallowance, Feldman J. found that the appellants were not creditors because they did not have a claim provable under the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada), R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3 ("*Bankruptcy Act*").

Issue

7 The Agreed Statements of Facts set out the issue in the appeal in the following language:

> Do the appellants, or any of them, have claims provable against CCC [Central Capital] within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act (Canada)*, as amended as of the date of the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement? If the appellants, or any of them, have provable claims, then the proof of claim of any appellant that has a claim provable is to be allowed as filed and the appeal from the disallowance allowed, and the appellants, or any of them, whose claim is allowed, are to participate in the Plan of Arrangement of Central Capital as a senior creditor.

8 The determination of this issue was deferred by Houlden J.'s order of October 27th, 1992. He ordered therein that preferred shareholders who had filed claims against Central Capital as creditors were not permitted to vote at the meeting of creditors called to consider the Plan of Arrangement "... but such is without prejudice to the rights of those claimants to prosecute their claims as filed". The last paragraph in the order ended:

> For greater certainty, the validity of any claim filed by a preferred shareholder shall not be affected by the terms of this paragraph.

Overview of the Restructuring of Central Capital

9 The order of Houlden J. of July 9, 1992 directed the restructuring of Central Capital under the *aegis* of the court. The order, and others that would follow, contemplated that the restructuring would take place in two stages. The first stage involved the transfer to the Administrator of certain major assets of Central Capital to a company to be incorporated called Central Insurance Group Limited (CIGL). This company is frequently referred to in the documentation and the reasons of Feldman J. as "Newco". CIGL was then to be owned by those Central Capital creditors who chose to participate in the reorganization by accepting a reduction in their debts due from Central Capital and exchanging this reduced indebtedness for debentures in CIGL. Subscription for debentures by this means additionally entitled the creditors to subscribe for shares in CIGL. Our understanding from counsel is that the assets transferred to CIGL included the assets acquired by Central Capital from the appellant in purchase agreements described later in these reasons.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

10 The court approved a Subscription and Escrow Agreement setting out this arrangement. In order to participate, the creditors were required to file with the Administrator of Proof of Claim in the prescribed form along with other documents confirming the creditor's intention to reduce its claim against Central Capital and to subscribe for debentures and shares of CIGL. Claims were to be based on Central Capital's indebtedness to creditors as of June 15, 1992, the date of the court-ordered stay of proceedings. This transaction was completed on October 1, 1992 and resulted in CIGL being owned by the creditors of Central Capital in exchange for a reduction in Central Capital's unsecured debt in the amount of $603,000.000.

11 The second stage of the restructuring involved a Plan of Arrangement under the *CCAA*. That plan as put forward by Central Capital recognized four classes of creditors, only one of which, namely that of "Senior Creditors", could apply to the appellants. The Plan of Arrangement, as amended, provided that Central Capital would issue to Senior Creditors *pro rata* on the basis of their senior claims of secured promissory notes in the aggregate principal amount of $20,000,000 of secured debt, which were to be known as first secured notes. A similar arrangement was made for the issuance of $1,000,000 of second secured promissory notes to subordinated creditors. Senior and subordinated creditors included any creditor whose claim had been allowed under the CIGL claims procedure in the first stage, to the extent of that creditor's reduced claim.

12 The Plan of Arrangement also called for the creation of a new class of shares in Central Capital to be called the Central New Common Shares. Central Capital would issue to the above Senior and Subordinated Creditors ninety percent of the new share capital of Central Capital in extinguishment of the balance of their debt. The Central Capital shareholders of all classes would have their existing shares converted into the remaining ten percent of the Central New Common Shares. All of the existing preferred and common shares would be cancelled upon implementation of the plan.

13 The amended Plan of Arrangement was ultimately voted on and approved by all four classes of creditors of Central Capital. On December 18, 1992, Houlden J. sanctioned this plan of arrangement under the *CCAA*. He authorized and directed Central Capital to apply for Articles of Reorganization pursuant to s. 191 of the *CBCA*, so as to authorize the creation of the Central New Common Shares for implementation of the amended Plan of Arrangement. He also lifted the stays of proceedings affecting Central Capital and its ability to carry on business as of January 1, 1993.

14 The effect of the amended Plan of Arrangement after approval was that all remaining debts and obligations owed by Central Capital to its creditors on or before June 15, 1992 were extinguished and all outstanding and unissued shares of any kind in Central Capital were cancelled and replaced by Central New Common Shares. Central Capital was then free to carry on business. It was no longer insolvent.

Facts as They Relate to the Claim of McCutcheon

15 By a Share Purchase Agreement dated June 15, 1987 between Central Capital and Gormley Investments Limited ("Gormley") and Heathley Investments Limited ("Heathley"), Central Capital agreed to purchase all Class "B" Voting Shares of Canadian General Securities Limited ("CGS") that were owned by Gormley and Heathley. James W. McCutcheon and his brother, who were the sole shareholders of Gormley, represented to Central Capital that CGS owned substantially all of the shares of Canadian Insurance Sales Limited, which in turn owned substantially all of the shares in a number of operating insurance, credit and trust companies. The consideration for the purchase of the CGS shares was $575 per share. The vendors were to be paid $400 per share in cash on closing and were to receive seven Series B Senior Preferred Shares of Central Capital. These shares contained a retraction clause entitling the holder to retract each preferred share on July 1, 1992 for $25. Failing issuance of the shares by Central Capital, the vendors were to receive an additional $175 for each CGS share. The Share Purchase Agreement and later the Articles of Central Capital further provided that the holders of Series B Senior Preferred Shares were entitled to receive dividends as and when declared by the directors of Central Capital out of monies of the corporation properly applicable to the payment of dividends and in the amount of $1.90625 per share per annum (being 7 5/8% per annum on the stated

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

capital of $25 per share) payable in equal quarterly payments. No dividends were in fact declared.

16 The Certificate of Amendment for Central Capital dated July 30, 1987, and the Articles of Amendment setting out the provisions attaching to the Series B Senior Preferred Shares contain all the terms and conditions governing the said shares. I am setting out below a description of those that are relevant to this appeal.

17 Pursuant to Article 4.1 of the Senior Series B Provisions, each holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares was entitled, subject to and upon compliance with the provisions of Article 4, to require Central Capital to redeem all or any part of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares registered in the name of that holder on July 1, 1992 at a price equal to $25 per share, plus all accrued and unpaid dividends thereon, calculated to but excluding the Retraction Date.

18 Article 4.2 of the Senior Series B Provisions sets out the procedure for retraction of the shares. Article 4.3 of the Senior Series B Provisions provides that if the redemption by Central Capital of all of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares required to be redeemed on the Retraction Date would be contrary to applicable law or the rights, privileges, restrictions and conditions attaching to any shares of Central Capital ranking prior to Series B Senior Preferred Shares, then Central Capital shall redeem only the maximum number of Series B Senior Preferred Shares which it determined was permissible to redeem at that time. Artiele 4.3 provides the mechanism for a *pro rata* redemption from each holder of the tendered Series B Senior Preferred Shares and redemption of the tendered Series B Senior Preferred Shares by Central Capital at further dates.

19 Article 4.4(a) provides that subject to Section 4.4(b), the election of any holder to require Central Capital to redeem any Series B Senior Preferred Shares shall be irrevocable upon receipt by the transfer agent of the Certificates for the shares to be redeemed and the signification of election of the holder of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares.

20 Article 4.4(b) of the Senior Series B Provisions provides that if the retraction price is not paid by Central Capital, Central Capital shall forthwith notify each holder of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares who has not received payment for his deposited shares of the holder's right to require Central Capital to return all (but not less than all) of the holder's deposited Share Certificates and the holder's rights under Article 4.3 outlined above.

21 Article 4.5 of the Senior Series B Provisions provides that the inability of Central Capital to effect a redemption shall not affect or limit the obligation of Central Capital to pay any dividends accrued or accruing on the Series B Senior Preferred Shares from time to time not redeemed and remaining outstanding.

22 Article 7 of the Series Senior B Provisions provides that in the event of the liquidation, dissolution or winding-up of Central Capital, whether voluntary or involuntary, or any other distribution of assets of Central Capital among its shareholders for the purposes of winding up its affairs, the holders of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares shall be entitled to receive, from the assets of Central Capital, $25 per Series B Senior Preferred Shares, plus all accrued and unpaid dividends thereon, to be paid prior to payment to junior ranking shareholders. Upon payment of such amounts, the holders of the Series B Senior Preferred Shares shall not be entitled to share in any further distribution of assets of Central Capital.

23 A Notice of Retraction Privilege was sent by Central Capital to the holders of Series B Senior Preferred Shares with a cover letter dated April 23, 1992. The letter stated, among other things, that Central Capital would not redeem any shares because the redemption of such shares would be contrary to applicable law in the context of Central Capital's then current financial situation. McCutcheon and Central Guaranty Trust deposited for redemption 406,800 and 26,000 Series B Senior Preferred Shares, respectively, in accordance with the Senior Series B Provisions and the Notice of Retraction Privilege. The shares were deposited on May 28, 1992, with Montreal Trust Company of Canada, pursuant to the Notice of Retraction Privilege. The shares were properly tendered for redemption in the manner and within the time required by Central Capital's Articles of Amendment.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

24 Central Capital did not pay the redemption price on July 1, 1992 and on July 20, 1992 it notified each holder of Series B Senior Preferred Shares of its right to require Central Capital to return all of the holder's deposited Share Certificates as required by Article 4.4(b) of the Senior Series B Provisions. McCutcheon and Central Guaranty Trust did not exercise that right.

25 Pursuant to the terms of Houlden J.'s order of July 9, 1992 directing the restructuring of Central Capital, McCutcheon submitted to the Administrator, as a creditor of Central Capital, Proofs of Claim dated September 3, 1992 and September 4, 1992, respectively. McCutcheon claimed the amount of $10,913,593.69 in respect of his Series B Senior Preferred Shares tendered for redemption. Central Guaranty Trust claimed the amount of $697,526.68 in respect of its tendered 26,000 Series B Senior Preferred Shares. McCutcheon also executed and submitted the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement and other documents electing to participate in CIGL. These claims were completed and submitted in the prescribed form and within the time required by Houlden J.'s order.

26 As was previously noted, these claims were disallowed by the Administrator. The substance of the Administrator's reasons for disallowance was that the ability of Central Capital to redeem these preference shares is restricted by the provisions of the *CBCA* and it would be contrary to applicable law to redeem the shares in the eontext of Central Capital's financial position. The relevant provision of the *CBCA* provides:

> **Redemption of shares.**
>
> *36.* (1) Notwithstanding subsection 34(2) or 35(3), but subject to subsection (2) and to its articles, a corporation may purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it at prices not exeeeding the redemption price thereof stated in the articles or calculated according to a formula stated in the articles.
>
> **Limitation.**
>
> (2) A corporation shall not make any payment to purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it if there are reasonable grounds for believing that
>
> (*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or
>
> (*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would after the payment be less than the aggregate of
>
> (i) its liabilities, and
>
> (ii) the amount that would be required to pay the holders of shares that have a right to be paid, on a redemption or in a liquidation, rateably with or prior to the holders of the shares to be purchased or redeemed.

Evidently, the Administrator equated redemption by the corporation with the right of retraction by the preferred shareholder. It agreed with Central Capital's position that once it became insolvent in December of 1991, Central Capital no longer had the ability to redeem the shares tendered for retraction and thus McCutcheon was restricted to exercising what rights it might have as a shareholder.

Facts as They Relate to the Claim of SYH

27 Pursuant to an Agreement of Purchase and Sale made as of June 30, 1989, as amended, Scottish & York Holdings Limited (the predecessor to SYH) sold to Central Capital the shares of Central Canada Insurance Services Limited, Eaton Insurance Company, Scottish & York Insurance Co. Limited and Victoria Insurance Company of Canada (collectively the "Insurance Companies"), except for certain preference shares held by the directors of those

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

corporations. In consideration of this transfer, Central Capital issued to Scottish & York Holdings Limited 60,116,000 Series A Junior Preferred Shares and 9,618,560 Series B Junior Preferred Shares.

28 The Articles of Central Capital provided that it would pay on each dividend payment date prior to the fifth anniversary of this issue, as and when declared by the directors out of the assets of the corporation properly applicable to the payment of dividends, a dividend of $.08 for each outstanding Series A Junior Preferred Share. The dividend was payable quarterly by the issuance of .02 Series Junior Preferred Shares for every outstanding Series A Junior Preferred Share. No dividends were in fact declared.

29 The Articles also provided that Central Capital was obligated to retract the Series A Junior Preferred Shares and Series B Junior Preferred Shares, at the option of the holders of those shares, on the fifth anniversary of their issuance. The retraction price was $1.00 per share plus all accrued and unpaid dividends. Payment of the retraction price of these shares by Central Capital was subject to the provisions of the *CBCA*, which governs the affairs of Central Capital. For the purposes of this appeal, I believe that we can treat the balance of the provisions relating to these preferred shares as being the same as those governing the McCutcheon Series B Senior Preferred Shares.

30 Given that the operative date for proving claims against Central Capital was June 15, 1992, the retraction date governing the preferred shares of SYH was some two years removed. Notwithstanding, on September 8, 1992 SYH executed and delivered to the Administrator a Proof of Claim, a Counterpart of the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement, an initial Share Subscription and an Instrument of Claims Reduction Form, all in the prescribed form and within the time required. The claim was that SYH was holding or entitled to hold the following shares of Central Capital:

(a) 60,116,000 Junior Preferred Series A shares;

(b) 9,618,560 Junior Preferred Series B shares;

(c) 4,611,095 Junior Preferred Series B shares accrued to June 15th, 1992 but not yet issued to SYH;

for a total of 74,345,655 shares, each having a retraction value of $1.00. However, because of some adjustments in favour of Central Capital to the purchase price of the shares sold by SYH to Central Capital under the June 30, 1989 Agreement of Purchase and Sale, the net claim as of June 15, 1992 was reduced from $74,345,655 to $72,388,836.

31 By Notice of Disallowance dated January 20, 1993, the Administrator disallowed the claim by SYH to subscribe for debentures and common shares to be issued by CIGL. The reasons for the disallowance are similar to those provided for disallowing the claims of McCutcheon. The Administrator found that SYH's right to require Central Capital to retract the Series A and B Junior Preferred Shares only arose on the expiry of the fifth anniversary of their issuance and that Central Capital was precluded from retracting those shares by virtue of its insolvency and the provisions of the *CBCA*. Hence SYH, like McCutcheon, was limited to exercising what other rights it might have as a shareholder.

Analysis

32 Although the factual groundwork is necessary for putting in perspective the sole issue before the court, the final question confronting us is a narrow one. Did the retraction clauses in the appellants' shares create a debt owed by Central Canada as of June 15, 1992 within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act*? I think that they did.

33 It is agreed that the operative section of the *Bankruptcy Act* is s. 121(1). It reads as follows:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> *121.*(1) All debts and liabilities, present or future, to which the bankrupt is subject at the date of the bankruptcy or to which he may become subject before his discharge by reason of any obligation in curred before the date of the bankruptcy shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act.

There was no bankruptcy in this case and thus the relevant date was agreed to be June 15, 1992. The obligations of Central Capital to the appellants were incurred before that date, and so the only question becomes whether the obligations created a debt between the appellants and Central Capital.

34 What then is a debt? All the parties turn to *Black's Law Dictionary*, quoting different editions. The following is from the Sixth Edition (1990), at p. 403:

> **Debt.**
>
> A sum of money due by certain and express agreement. A specified sum of money owing to one person from another, including not only the obligation of debtor to pay but right of creditor to receive and enforce payment. ...
>
> A fixed and certain obligation to pay money or some other valuable thing or things, either in the present or in the future.

35 The above is consistent with what is defined as a debt by *Jowitt's Dictionary of English Law*, 2nd ed. (1977), at p. 562:

> A debt exists when a certain sum of money is owing from one person (the debtor) to another (the creditor). Hence "debt" is properly opposed to unliquidated damages; to liability, when used in the sense of an inchoate or contingent debt; and to certain obligations not enforceable by ordinary process. "Debt" denotes not only the obligation of the debtor to pay, but also the right of the creditor to receive and enforce payment.

And finally, *The Shorter Oxford Dictionary*, 3rd ed. (1973), at p. 497:

> **Debt**
>
> *1.* That whieh is owed or due; anything (as money, goods or service) which one person is under obligation to pay or render to another.
>
> *2.* A liability to pay or render something; the being under such liability.

36 I have no difficulty in finding that the claims of the appellants in the case under appeal fall within all of the above definitions. As will be discussed herein, concern was expressed in this case over whether or not the appellants as creditors were entitled to "receive and enforce payment" on the "debt" because of the insolvency of Central Capital on June 15, 1992. I will deal with the specific arguments relating to the effect of insolvency on this particular indebtedness in due course, but for the moment I am content to observe that the above definitions contemplate only that the creditor's right to recover is the reciprocal of the debtor's obligation to pay. For every debtor there must be a creditor. There may be cases where it is difficult to identify the person who in law may receive and enforce payment, but this is not such a one.

37 With great respect to the judge of first instance and to the submissions of counsel for the unsecured creditors, I believe that the fundamental error that has been made in these proceedings arises from the conception that the preferred shares in question can either be debt instruments or equity participation instruments, but they cannot have the attributes of both. Feldman J. had this to say at p. 48 of her judgment:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> Although the right of retraction at the option of the preferred shareholder may be less common than the usual right of the company to redeem at its option, that right is one of the incidents or provisions attaching to the preferred shares, but does not change the nature of those shares from equity to debt. The parties have characterized the transaction as a share transaction. The court would require strong evidence that they did not intend that characterization in order to hold that they rather intended a loan.
>
> In my view, this case turns on whether the right of retraction itself creates a debt on the date the company becomes obligated to redeem even if it cannot actually redeem by payment on that date, or a contingent future debt on the same analysis, not on whether the preferred shares themselves with the right of retraction are actually debt documents.
>
> Because the preferred shares remain in place as shares until the actual redemption, the appellants are not creditors and have no claim provable under the *Bankruptcy Act* (Canada), and the appeals are therefore dismissed.

38 As I read these reasons, the learned judge is in effect stating that these instruments are preferred shares in the corporation because the parties have so described them. In the first place, I do not think that describing the documents as preferred shares is conclusive as to what instrument the parties thought they were creating. In the second place, it is not what the parties call the documents that is determinative of their identity, but rather it is what the facts require the court to call them. The character of the instrument is revealed by the language creating it and the circumstances of its creation. Although these instrument may "remain in place as shares" until they are actually redeemed, they also contain a specific promise to pay at a specified date. This is the language of debt. I cannot accept the proposition that a corporate share certificate cannot create a corporate debt in addition to the certificate holder's rights as a shareholder.

39 The rules relating to the competing rights of shareholders and creditors of an insolvent corporation have become so regulated by governmental action that one can readily lose sight of the common law basis for making a distinction. To understand the difference in treatment, we must re-examine what a share of a corporation represents. Initially, a share is issued by the corporation to raise share capital. The price of the share is money or the promise of money. Accordingly, an individual share is one of a number of separate but integral parts of the authorized capital of a corporation. Even though it is the shareholders who contribute to the capital of the corporation, the capital remains the property of the corporation. The shareholders, however, as owners of the shares of capital, effectively control the corporation. They have the responsibility of managing its affairs through their control over the board of directors and in popular terminology are considered to be the owners of the corporation. However, the corporation is a separate entity in law, and if in the course of carrying out its business it incurs debts to third parties, those debts are those of the corporation. A corporation is an intangible and its capital therefore represents its substance to third parties having business dealings with the corporation. A preferred share is simply a share of a class of issued shares which contains a preference over other classes of shares, whether preferred or common: see Sutherland, *Fraser and Stewart on Company Law of Canada*, 6th ed. (1993), at pp. 157 and 195 for further discussion.

40 The rights of shareholders are conveniently summarized by R.M. Bryden in his chapter, "The Law of Dividends", contained in Ziegel ed., *Studies in Canadian Company Law* (1967), at p. 270:

> The purchaser of a share in a business corporation acquires three basic rights: he is entitled to vote at shareholders' meetings; he is entitled to share in the profits of the company when these are declared as dividends in respect of the shares of the class of which his share forms a part, and he is entitled, upon the winding-up of the corporation, to participate in the distribution of the assets of the company that remain after creditors are paid. A fourth right which should be noted is the right to transfer ownership in his share, whereby the owner for the time being may realize upon the increase in value of the company's assets, or its favourable prospects, by selling his share at a price reflecting the buyer's estimation of the value of the rights he will acquire. Unless the shareholder chooses to sell his share, he can realize a return upon his investment only through receipt of dividends or by the return of his

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

capital upon an authorized reduction of capital or winding up.

41 Shareholders are variously characterized as entrepreneurs, investors or risktakers and as such they have the opportunities of benefitting from the successes of the corporation and suffering from its failures. While the corporation is an operating entity, the shareholders receive their rewards, if they are any, through the payment of dividends declared from time to time by the board of directors. While the source of these dividends is not restricted to surplus funds, the result of the payment of the dividend must not result in a return of capital to the shareholders. The classic justification for this rule was stated by Sir George Jessel, Master of the Rolls in *Re Exchange Banking Co.; Flitcroft's Case* (1882), 21 Ch. D. 519 (C.A.), at 533-4:

> The creditor has no debtor but that impalpable thing the corporation, which has no property except the assets of the business. The creditor ... gives credit to that capital, gives credit to the company on the faith of the representation that the capital shall be applied only for the purposes of the business, and he has therefore a right to say that the corporation shall keep its capital and not return it to the shareholders. ...

42 Creditors, on the other hand, do not have an ownership or equity interest in the corporation. They are third parties who have loaned money or otherwise advanced credit to the corporation. They look to the company for payment in accordance with the terms of the contract creating the indebtedness. They are also restricted in their recovery to the amounts stipulated in the terms of indebtedness. They are entitled to payment regardless of the financial circumstances of the debtor corporation and accordingly are not restricted to receiving payment of the debt from surplus. They can be paid out of assets or through the creation of further indebtedness. It is immaterial how the corporation records this indebtedness in its internal books. In some circumstances the indebtedness could properly reflect the acquisition of property from a creditor as a capital asset. This does not, however, convert the creditor into an investor. The vendor of the property remains a creditor and retains priority over shareholders in the event of a bankruptcy or insolvency.

43 In my view, the reasons under appeal do not reflect a sensitivity to the circumstances which gave rise to the issuance of the preference shares. The shares were not issued by Central Capital to the general public in order to raise capital and do not represent an investment by the public in the capital of the corporation. They were issued to specific persons as payment for the acquisition of specified assets. While the corporation was authorized by its Articles of Incorporation to issue preferred shares generally, the shares issued to the appellants were structured to meet the requirements of the appellants as vendors of the controlling interest in the operating companies that Central Capital was acquiring. In my view, these preference shares are the equivalent of vendor shares in that the appellants received them in exchange for the transfer of assets to Central Capital.

44 In the case of McCutcheon, the retraction provision in the preferred shares represented only partial payment of an agreed value for the assets, but in the case of SYH, they represented the full value. In both cases, the agreed value as reflected in the retraction price was guaranteed by Central Capital to be retractable at a fixed price at a predetermined date. By postponing the obligation to pay the purchase price in this way, Central Capital was using the retraction provisions of the preference shares as a vehicle for the financing of its expanding asset base. The appellants, for their part, deferred the realization of the purchase price of their assets to the agreed dates and thereby extended credit to the corporation. In return for extending credit for some or all of the selling price, the appellants agreed to receive dividends calculated in advance but payable as and when declared by the board of directors.

45 Thus, in looking at the substance of the transaction that led to the issuance of the preference shares, it appears to me that the retraction clauses were promises by Central Capital to pay fixed amounts on definite dates to the appellants. They evidenced a debt to the appellants. The fact that the appellants as holders of the preference shares had rights as shareholders in the corporation up to the time when the retraction clauses were exercisable did not affect their right to enforce payment of the retraction price when it became due.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

46 The validity of an analysis directed to the substance of the transaction is supported by *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank*, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, a judgment of the Supreme Court of Canada delivered by Iacobucci J. The case involved a number of corporations constituting a support group which entered into an arrangement to provide emergency financial assistance to Canadian Commercial Bank ("CCB"). On the ultimate failure of the bank, the issue arose as to whether the monies advanced to CCB under this support arrangement were in the nature of a loan or in the nature of a capital investment. I find instructive to our situation Iacobucci J.'s observation at pp. 590-1:

> As I see it, the fact that the transaction contains both debt and equity features does not, in itself, pose an insurmountable obstacle to characterizing the advance of $255 million. Instead of trying to pigeonhole the entire agreement between the Participants and CCB in one of two categories, I see nothing wrong in recognizing the arrangement for what it is, namely, one of a hybrid nature, combining elements of both debt and equity but which, in substance, reflects a debtor-creditor relationship. Financial and capital markets have been most creative in the variety of investments and securities that have been fashioned to meet the needs and interests of those who participate in those markets. It is not because an agreement has certain equity features that a court must either ignore these features as if they did not exist or characterize the transaction on the whole as an investment. There is an alternative. It is permissible, and often required, or desirable, for debt and equity to co-exist in a given financial transaction without altering the substance of the agreement. Furthermore, it does not follow that each and every aspect of such an agreement must be given the exact same weight when addressing a characterization issue. Again, it is not because there are equity features that it is necessarily an investment in capital. This is particularly true when, as here, the equity features are nothing more than supplemen tary to and not definitive of the essence of the transaction. When a court is searching for the *substance* of a particular transaction, it should not too easily be distracted by aspects which are, in reality, only incidental or secondary in nature to the main thrust of the agreement. [Emphasis in original.]

47 I have no difficulty in finding that the appellants' preferred shares with their retraction clauses are of "a hybrid nature, combining elements of both debt and equity". As to the equity component, the appellants are shareholders prior to exercising their retraction rights in that they have the right to vote in certain circumstances and have a right to receive dividends when and if they are declared by the board of directors. The debt component is more significant however. The shares were not issued to investors, but to vendors of property. The vendors were entitled to receive a fixed sum at a specified time in payment therefor. Pending payment, the vendors were entitled to receive dividends which were the equivalent of interest on the unpaid balance.

48 I can think of no reason why the holders of these preferred shares should not be treated as both shareholders and creditors. It does not concern me that these appellants act as shareholders before their retraction rights are exercisable. Nor do I see any hardship to other creditors of Central Capital arising from the ability of these appellants to claim as creditors in the restructuring of the company given that the appellants are unpaid with respect to substantial assets sold to the corporation and now transferred on the restructuring to GIGL.

49 Much was made in argument of the fact that the retraction amounts could not be paid on the retraction dates. In the case of McCutcheon, the corporation was insolvent and subject to court administration on the due date of July 1, 1992. In the case of SYH, the retraction date did not arrive before the reorganization was complete.

50 The narrow issue of the effect of insolvency on a debt has been dealt with by the British Columbia Court of Appeal in *Re East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-op.* (1989), 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1. In this case, the appellants were one-time members of three co-operative associations. The rules of the co-operatives permitted a member to withdraw upon written notice to the board of directors to that effect. The member was entitled to elect to have his shares redeemed either in equal instalments over five years or in one payment with interest at the end of five years. In April of 1987, the superintendent of co-operatives, under the authority of the *Cooperative Association Act*, R.S.B.C. 1979, c. 66, suspended the co-operatives' right to redeem their shares until their financial situation was no longer impaired. The three co-operatives subsequently went bankrupt and a two-fold issue came before the bankruptcy court: (1) whether

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

those members whose notices of withdrawal had been accepted by the board of directors but who had not yet received the value of the shares were entitled to rank as unsecured creditors, and (2) whether those who had delivered notices that had not been accepted were to be treated as unsecured creditors. The court of first instance found that the members were shareholders and answered both questions in the negative. That judge was reversed on appeal with the majority of the court deciding that the answer to both questions was yes. Hutcheon J.A. for the majority stated at p. 13:

> I shall use Mr. Neels [a co-operative member] as my example. According to R. 3.06 he ceased to be a shareholder in May 1983. In May 1984 the Agricultural Co-operative owed him the first of five payments, or $686.40. I know of no principle of law that would support the proposition that Neels could not sue for that amount if the Agricultural Co-operative failed to pay in May 1984. Of course, the superintendent of co-operatives has power under s. 15(2) to suspend payments if, in his opinion, the financial position of the co-operative was impaired. Subject to that power, the position of Neels and the Agricultural Co-operative would be that of ordinary creditor and debtor. In my opinion, the order made by the judge cannot be sustained on the first ground.

From this case, I extract the proposition that the fact of an insolvency, whether declared or not, does not change the nature of the relationship between debtor and creditor. It continues notwithstanding the inability of the debtor to pay or the creditor to collect.

51 It appears to me, with deference, that the issue of the effect of Central Capital's insolvency on the character of the retraction payments is something of a red herring. The contest in this appeal is between those who are conceded to be unsecured creditors and those whose claim to such status is contested. In both cases, any right to payment was suspended by Central Capital's announcement in December of 1991 that it was insolvent and that it had suspended all payments of principal and interest to unsecured creditors. This course of action was not freely chosen but was required by law. Any payments to creditors after the date of insolvency would be voidable at the instance of creditors on the basis that they were fraudulent preferences. In addition to ss. 95 and 96 of the *Bankruptcy Act* dealing with fraudulent preferences generally, there is provincial legislation in the form of the *Fraudulent Conveyances Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. F.29, and the *Assignments and Preferences Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. A.33, that would be applicable. Counsel for the unsecured creditors maintains that the right to redeem shares, including preference shares was postponed by s. 36(2) of the *CBCA, supra*. I am not certain that s. 36(2) applies to the retraction provisions of the appellants' preference shares as opposed to the redemption privileges of Central Capital, but in my opinion the point is irrelevant to this appeal. Once Central Capital acknowledged its insolvency, it could neither redeem its shares nor honour its retraction obligations. The whole purpose for the creditors applying to the court for a stay of Central Capital's obligations, including those of the acknowledged unsecured creditors, was to arrange for a scheme of payments to all creditors that could not be subject to attack as preferences. There is no suggestion on the evidence before us that the claims of unsecured creditors accepted by the Administrator were claims that had crystallized prior to the insolvency of Central Capital. Nor is it suggested that any creditors were rejected because some or all of their claims were not payable until after the date of the insolvency. The fact of insolvency, by itself, does not provide a rational basis for distinguishing the claims of the appellants from those of other unsecured creditors.

52 Much also was made of the provision in the Articles authorizing the shares in question, which states that if the obligation to redeem "would be contrary to applicable law", then Central Capital "shall redeem only the maximum number of [shares] it is then permitted to redeem". Counsel for the unsecured creditors submits that the reference to "applicable law" is to s. 36 of the *CBCA*. The reference certainly embraces the *CBCA*, but it is not restricted by its terms to that statute. For example, "applicable law" would also capture s. 101 of the *Bankruptcy Act*, which provides for penalties against directors and shareholders where insolvent companies redeem shares or pay dividends.

53 There was no evidence led as to why this provision was placed in the Articles and the share certificates. It appears to be a standard clause in all the preference shares issued by the corporation and not just those that were adapted to the appellants' situations where specific retraction clauses were drafted to satisfy the particular asset acquisitions. For my part, I have difficulty in understanding how a consideration of this provision assists the process of determining the underlying character of the retraction obligations. The statement is so self-evident that it is almost

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

banal. I can only assume that the statement was included in the share provisions of a corporation marketing its securities world-wide so as to inform purchasers that legal restrictions in this jurisdiction apply to the company's right to redeem shares.

54 In summary then regarding the insolvency argument, these various statutes prohibit payments of any kind to shareholders by an insolvent company. As I understand it, counsel does not question that when a dividend has been lawfully declared by a corporation, it is a debt of the corporation and each shareholder is entitled to sue the corporation for his proportion: see *Fraser and Stewart, supra,* at p. 220 for a list of authorities. However, once a company is insolvent it cannot make payments to shareholders or creditors so long as it continues to be insolvent. On the other hand, nowhere in the *CBCA* or else where will we find authority for the proposition that once a corporation is insolvent, it is no longer obliged to pay its debts. The obligation is postponed until the insolvency is corrected or the corporation makes an accommodation with its creditors and obtains a release with or without the assistance of the various statutes dealing with insolvency.

55 The existence of provisions prohibiting payment to shareholders and creditors on insolvency does not in anyway assist the determination of whether the retraction obligations at issue in this appeal constitute a debt or a return of capital at the time they are payable. Speaking of the obligation to honour the retraction in terms of the corporation redeeming its shares also introduces the wrong emphasis. The corporation is not redeeming the shares at its option as contemplated by most redemptions. It is being forced to redeem them because of a prior contractual obligation for which the preferred shareholder gave good consideration. It is for this reason that I question whether s. 36 of the *CBCA* is the appropriate reference point. This is not the type of payment which concerned Jessel M.R. in *Flitcroft's Case, supra.*

56 At the risk of over simplifying this case, it appears to me that many of the arguments made against the appellants' claims to be creditors of Central Capital arc impcrmissible in the context of the Agreed Statement of Facts. The issue in appeal is frozen in time by the stipulation that the court is to determine if these retraction clauses created a debt within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act* on June 15, 1992. The arguments against the appellants' claims also ignore that debts under s. 121(1) of the *Bankruptcy Act* need not be payable at the date of the bankruptcy (or June 15, 1992 in our scenario). They need only come beneath the broad umbrella of "debts and liabilities, present and future, to which [Central Capital] is subject" on June 15, 1992. The fact that the debts could not be paid after June 15, 1992, does not mean that they were not provable elaims pursuant to s. 121 of the *Bankruptcy Act.* Moreover, assuming the retraction clauses created a debt payable on a future date, neither the order of Houlden J. nor the restrictions in the Articles creating the shares themselves purported to extinguish that debt.

57 There is nothing in cither the Articles of Central Capital or in the law that excuses the obligation to pay the retraction amounts. Rather, discharge of the obligation is simply postponed until the cessation of the disabling cvcnt of insolvency. Article 4.3 of the Senior Series B Provisions providcs the mechanism for future rcdemption of tendered sharcs that are not redeemed because such redemption would bc contrary to law. Article 4.5 provides that the inability to effcct a redemption docs not affect the obligation to pay dividends accrued or accruing on the unredeemed shares.

58 So far as SYH is concerned, the retraction price was not payable until the fifth annivcrsary of the June 1989 sale of asscts. Therefore, no issue of the effect of insolvency arose in 1992. The orders of Houlden J. of June 15 and July 9, 1992 changed the rules of the game. If this appellant is a creditor, it does not have to wait until thc retraction datc. It can claim as a creditor now. It did and the claim was disallowed. However, if this court holds that the claim should have been allowed, then in accordance with the narrow issue put to us, SYH is entitled to be acceptcd as a full crcditor in the entire reorganization of Central Capital.

59 An additional factor raised by counsel during argument was that Article 7, *supra,* provides that in the event of thc liquidation, dissolution or winding-up of Central Capital, whether voluntary or involuntary, or any other distribution of assets among its shareholders for the purpose of winding up its affairs, the holders of these preferred shares are entitled to recover "from the assets of Central Capital" the retraction price plus all accrucd and unpaid dividends

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

thereon. Such amount is to be paid prior to payment to junior ranking shareholders. The Article further provides that "[u]pon payment of such amounts, the holders of [the preferred shares] shall not be entitled to share in any further distribution of assets of [Central Capital]". Because it is trite law that shareholders are entitled to recover from assets only after all ordinary creditors have been paid in full, counsel for the unsecured creditors submits that the fact that the clause contemplates priorities between shareholders on a winding up or a liquidation of assets is clear evidence that they were shareholders only.

60 I have two responses to this submission. The first is the obvious, that we are not dealing with this contemplated event. We are dealing with a reorganization in which the parties have put a single question to the court: are the appellants creditors? Consideration of issues of priority or the valuation of claims have been taken away by the narrow scope of the agreed question. If the answer to the question posed is yes, then in accordance with the Agreed Statement of Facts, the appellants are entitled to have their claims as creditors allowed under the Subseription and Escrow Agreement and to participate in the Amended Plan of Arrangement as Senior Creditors. If the answer is no, they are to be treated as the Administrator has treated them: they are not creditors at all and are restricted to receiving Central New Common Shares under the Amended Plan of Arrangement.

61 My second response is that counsel for the unsecured creditors misses the significance of the clause. He assumes that there will be a deficiency in all circumstances leading up to a liquidation, dissolution or winding up that will necessitate a *pro rata* distribution, first to creditors and then to shareholders of all classes. However, the clause does not say that those with retraction rights are not creditors. It says that the retraction amounts are to be paid out of assets, not suplus. Once the retraction amounts have been paid in full, the appellants are not entitled to share in any further distribution. This contemplates a surplus after all creditors, including the appellants, have been paid in full. Accordingly, far from classifying the appellants as shareholders, the clause provides that they are not entitled to be treated as shareholders under a winding up or liquidation but only as creditors.

62 Finally, with respect to SYH's claims, it was submitted that these claims were so contingent as to be virtually non-existent. The claims anticipate a retraction date that as of June 15, 1992 was some two years into the future. Upon approval of the Amended Plan of Arrangement of December 18, 1992, the shares of SYH were cancelled and replaced by a new issue of shares, the Central New Common Shares. Counsel relied upon the finding of Feldman J. that there was then no discernable basis upon which the retraction could occur. Once again, with respect, this conclusion misses the point. Following the final order of Houlden J. approving the Amended Plan of Arrangement, all the shares *and* all the debts of Central Capital disappeared. There was thereafter no discernable basis upon which any event contemplated by any debt or share instruments could occur. We are only concerned with the status of shareholders and creditors as of June 15, 1992.

63 Based on the reasons set out above, I have concluded that the retraction amounts do fall within the definition of debts and liabilities, present or future, to which Central Capital was subject on June 15, 1992. This does not apply to undeclared dividends however, because until a dividend is declared no action on behalf of a shareholder lies to enforce its payment: see *Fairhall v. Butler*, [1928] S.C.R. 369 at 374. If undeclared dividends have been claimed by any of the appellants they should be disallowed. In all other respects the claims should be allowed.

64 Accordingly, I would allow the appeals, set aside the order of Feldman J. and order that the appellants have provable claims that are to be allowed by the Administrator. The record does not disclose what order if any Feldman J. made as to costs. Certainly the appellants are entitled to their costs of this appeal. If the parties are unable to agree with respect to any other disposition of costs, I would suggest that they submit their positions to the court in writing.

***Weiler J.A.*:**

65 I have had the benefit of reading the reasons of Finlayson J.A. and for the reasons which follow I respectfully disagree with his conclusion that the appellants are entitled to prove a claim pursuant to the *Companies' Creditors*

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 (the "*CCAA*").

66 Section 12(1) of the *CCAA* requires that persons wishing to participate in a reorganization have claims which would be provable in bankruptcy. Section 121(1) of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3, states that "[a]ll debts and liabilities, present or future ... shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act."

67 In order to decide whether the obligation of Central Capital to redeem the preferred shares of the appellants is a claim provable in bankruptcy, it is necessary to characterize the true nature of the transaction. The court must look to the surrounding circumstances to determine whether the true nature of the relationship is that of a shareholder who has equity in the company or whether it is that of a creditor owed a debt or liability by the company: *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank*, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558. In this case, the decision is not an casy one. Where, as here the agreements between the parties are reflected in the articles of the corporation, it is necessary to examine them carefully to characterize the true relationship. It is not disputed that if the true nature of the relationship is that of a shareholder-equity relationship after the retraction date and at the time of the reorganization, then the appellants do not have a claim provable in bankruptcy. Consequently, they will not have a claim under the *CCAA*.

68 As I see it, three main questions need to be addressed:

(1) Was Feldman J. correct in characterizing the relationship between Central Capital and the companies owned by James McCutcheon ("McCutcheon"), and between Central Capital and Scottish and York Holdings Limited (the predecessor of S.Y.H., hereinafter referred to as "SYH"), as a shareholder relationship?

(2) Did the nature of the relationship change after the retraction date for redeeming the shares of McCutcheon or, in the case of SYH, at the time of the reorganization?

(3) If the nature of the relationship is not a shareholder-equity relationship, are the appellants entitled to prove a claim under the *CCAA*.?

69 In addition, the appellants raise the question of whether they have a right to prove a claim for dividends, which have accrued but have not yet been declared payable. The price to be paid by Central Capital to McCutcheon on the retraction date, July 1, 1992, was $25 per share plus *all accrued and unpaid dividends thereon*. The dividends are therefore part of the retraction price. Similar provisions apply to SYH.

70 The reasons of Finlayson J.A. contain a comprehensive statement of the background to the litigation and I will therefore only refer to the facts in a summary fashion.

71 James McCutcheon and his brother sold their shares in Central Guarantee Trust Company to Central Capital Corporation ("Central Capital"), a trust company, for $575 a share. They received $400 per share in cash. The balance of $175 owing on each share was paid through the issue of seven preferred shares in Central Capital, with each share having a par value of $25. Following this transaction, McCutcheon purchased his brother's shares. These preferred shares, known as Senior Series B Preferred Shares, were to be listed on the Toronto Stock Exchange. These shares carried with them a retraction privilege. The shareholder had the right to have his shares redeemed by Central Capital on July 1, 1992, for $25 a share, provided that such redemption would not be "contrary to law in the context of the Corporation's current financial position." McCutcheon chose not to sell his shares.

72 Scottish & York Holdings Limited (the predecessor to SYH) sold its shares in ccrtain insurance companies which it owned to Central Capital. Central Capital paid for these shares by the issue of Series A Junior Preferred Shares. These shares were not listed on a stock exchange. SYH had the right to have its shares redeemed by Central Capital on or after September 1994 at a price of $1 per share, subject to the provisions of the *Canada Business Cor-*

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

porations Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44 (the "*CBCA*").

73 It should be noted that the right of retraction was not unique to these two classes of shareholders. Even common shareholders had the right to have their shares retracted under certain circumstances.

74 By December 1991, Central Capital was unable to pay its liabilities as they became due and its total liabilities greatly exceeded the value of its assets. As a result, the various banks and subordinated debtholders, collectively referred to as the lenders, had a choice to make. Inasmuch as the definition of a corporation in s. 2 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* precludes a creditor from bringing a petition against a trust company, they could either wind up Central Capital under the *Winding-up Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. W-11, or they could try to restructure Central Capital under the *CCAA*. In a winding up or liquidation, the trustee would sell the company's assets, either piecemeal or as a going concern, to third parties. The proceeds from the sale would then be distributed to those who proved a claim according to set priority rules. In a reorganization, existing fixed amounts owed to Central Capital's creditors would be traded for new claims and ownership interests in the reorganized corporation which would remain a going concern. The lenders chose to reorganize.

75 Two transactions were involved. In the Consolidated Insurance Group Limited transaction, or "CIGL transaction", Central Capital transferred some of its significant assets to a newly incorporated company, CIGL. Thirty-nine creditors of Central Capital then elected to exchange a portion of Central Capital's debt owing to them for equity in this newly incorporated company. In the second transaction, common shares were issued for the remaining assets of Central Capital. The creditors of Central Capital were given 90 per cent of the common shares of the reorganized company. The balance of 10 per cent was allocated to the shareholders of Central Capital. All of the preferred, common and subordinate voting shares in Central Capital were then converted into these "new" common shares. The reorganization was subsequently approved by the creditors and sanctioned by the Court as required by the Act, but this approval was given without prejudice to any claims that McCutcheon and SYH might have.

76 McCutcheon's position was that the right to have his shares retracted accrued before the reorganization, and that his exercise of this right of retraction in May 1992 constituted a present debt or liability entitling him to rank as a creditor in the CIGL transaction and in the reorganized Central Capital. SYH's position was that the right to have its shares retracted in 1994 created a future debt or liability and thus a provable claim. The administrator of Central Capital disallowed both claims. McCutcheon and SYH appealed the administrator's decision to Feldman J. In dismissing their appeals, she held that the appellants were shareholders and that the right of retraction attaching to the shares did not change the nature of the shares from equity into debt.

1. Was Feldman J. correct in characterizing the agreement between Central Capital and the companies owned by McCutcheon, and between Central Capital and SYH, as creating a shareholder relationship between the parties?

77 Feldman J. analyzed the transaction and came to the conclusion that it was an equity transaction.

78 Finlayson J.A. is of the opinion that the nature of this transaction is different and that Feldman J. erred in not showing sensitivity to the fact that she was dealing with the sale of a business by its owners. He is of the opinion that the shares issued by Central Capital are the equivalent to "vendor shares" in that the appellants received them in exchange for the transfer of assets to Central Capital. He does not see the transaction as being either a contribution to capital by McCutcheon and SYH or as a return of capital. Although the transaction has debt and equity features, Finlayson J.A. is of the opinion that the true nature of the transaction is that of a debt owing by Central Capital to McCutcheon and SYH for the shares in their companies.

79 My analysis of the transaction is that when McCutcheon sold his shares in Central Guaranty and took back preferred shares in Central Capital as part payment, he transferred part of his capital investment from a smaller entity

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

to a larger entity. Similarly, SYH transferred its investment in the shares of the insurance companies for shares in the larger entity of Central Capital. Both appellants could look to a larger asset base than before to generate a return on their capital. Until the retraction date, McCutcheon chose to take the risk of continuing his investment in Central Capital, which offered the prospect of a stable, yet relatively high, annual return through the receipt of 7-5/8 per cent dividends. Because the shares traded on the Toronto Stock Exchange, he would have had the option of realizing upon his investment by selling his shares for what they would bring on the open market, but he did not do so. In the case of SYH, although these shares were not required to be publicly listed, the corporation's articles did not restrict their transfer. The corporation's articles indicate that these shares had some preference over other shares with respect to the right to receive dividends and in the distribution of assets after creditors are paid on a liquidation. As preferred shareholders, McCutcheon and SYH did not have a voice in company affairs unless the company failed to pay the dividends it had promised to pay. This is quite typical: see Welling, *Corporate Law in Canada*, 2nd ed. (1991) at p. 604; Ziegel et al, *Cases and Materials on Partnership and Canadian Business Corporations*, 2nd ed. (1989) at p. 1198. Risk taking, profit sharing, transferability of investment, and the right to participate in a share of the assets on a liquidation after the creditors have been paid are the hallmarks of a shareholder: see R.M. Bryden, "The Law of Dividends" contained in Ziegel ed., *Studies in Canadian Company Law* (1967) at p. 270. In my opinion, Feldman J. was correct that the true nature of the relationship between the parties initially was that of an equity transaction.

2. Did the naturc of the relationship change after the retraction date for McCutcheon's shares and did the reorganization trigger a right of rcdemption respecting SYH's shares?

80 Ordinarily, shareholders cannot realize on their investment in a company except by transferring their shares. The retraetion privilege attaching to the shares gives the preferred shareholders the option of realizing on their investment other than by transferring their shares to a third party.

81 Feldman J. found that McCutcheon continued to be a shareholder after the retraction date and that he remained a shareholder at the time of the reorganization. She found SYH's claim to be too remote inasmuch as the retraction date not yet arrived at the time of the reorganization.

82 The appellants argue that Feldman J. erred in this conclusion. They submit that although McCutcheon and SYH may have been shareholders initially, this relationship changed. Upon McCutcheon's exercise of his right to have the corporation pay him the retraction price of his shares, he ceased to be a shareholder. When Central Capital failed to pay him, he became a creditor of the corporation. In the case of SYH, it is submitted that when the lenders opted to reorganize the company, they, in effect, triggered the obligation to redeem SYH's shares.

(a) Nature of the transaction's relationship to the capital structure of the corporation

83 Section 25(3) of the *CBCA* states that shares shall not be issued until the consideration for the shares is fully paid either in cash or with property having a fair market value equivalent to the shares issued. Therefore, by issuing preferred shares with a fixed par value, Central Capital paid McCutcheon for his shares of Central Guaranty and paid SYH for the shares of the insurance companies that Central Capital received. Central Capital could not issue preferred shares *except* as full payment for the shares it received. The preferred shares were part of the capital of Central Capital and the preferred shares were always shown as shareholders' equity on Central Capital's books. The capital of the corporation is representative of the assets available to pay creditors. If, on the date for redemption of McCutcheon's shares, or on the date of reorganization in the case of SYH, the shares are redeemed, the amount paid must be deducted from the stated capital of the corporation s. 39 *CBCA*. Consequently, the total assets that Central Capital will have available to pay the lenders and other creditors outside the corporation will be reduced. A reduction of capital by the redemption of redeemable shares is permitted under the *CBCA* but only where the requirements of s. 36 are met.

(b) Section 36 of the CBCA

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

84 Section 36 of the *CBCA* makes the ability of a corporation to redeem its redeemable shares subject to (1) its articles and (2) a solvency requirement. For ease of reference s. 36 is reproduced below.

> *36.*(1) Notwithstanding subsection 34(2) or 35(3) [both of which deal with a corporation's acquisition of its own shares in other circumstances], but *subject to subsection (2) and to its articles*, a corporation may purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it at prices not exceeding the redemption price thereof stated in the articles or calculated according to a formula stated in the articles.
>
> (2) A corporation shall not make any payment to purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it if there are reasonable grounds for believing that
>
> (*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or
>
> (*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would after the payment be less than the aggregate of
>
> (i) its liabilities, and
>
> (ii) the amount that would be required to pay the holders of shares that have a right to be paid, on a redemption or in a liquidation, rateably with or prior to the holders of shares to be purchased or redeemed. [Emphasis added.]

85 There is no dispute that Central Capital was unable to redeem McCutcheon's shares on the retraction date. Nor could it redeem SYH's shares on the date of the reorganization. The appellants agree that the effect of s. 36 renders the agreement between themselves and Central Capital unenforceable. It is the position of the appellants, however, that s. 36 does not extinguish a debt or liability which they say has been created. The appellants rely on the decision in *Re East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-op.* (1989), 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1 (B.C. C.A.) in support of their position that a debt or liability is created notwithstanding the solvency requirements of s. 36 respecting payment. The appellants' submission does not take into consideration the major differences between the decision in *East Chilliwack* and the present situation relating to the timing, effect of the solvency requirements and the provisions in the articles governing the relationship of the parties.

> 1) In *East Chilliwack*, farmers who owned shares in an agricultural co-operative gave notice to the co-op of their intention to have their shares redeemed. After the notices had been given, the superintendent of co-operatives suspended the right of the eo-op to redeem its shares. Here, the request to redeem the shares by McCutcheon and the retraction date occurred after Central Capital had sent out a notice that it would not be able to redeem the shares due to its financial position. SYH had no right to demand that its shares be retracted until the retraction date, which was some two years after the date of Central Capital's insolvency.
>
> As in the instant case, the issue in *East Chilliwack* was whether the farmers were entitled to rank with the creditors of the co-op. Hutcheon J.A., with Toy J.A. concurring, held that they were entitled to be treated as creditors.
>
> At the outset of his reasons, Huteheon J.A. noted, at p. 11, that the effect of the superintendent's suspension on the farmers' rights was not argued on appeal and that the court had been asked to determine the status of the farmers without regard to the suspension.
>
> Here, the effect of Central Capital's inability to redeem its shares due to insolvency is very much in issue and cannot be ignored. Although the articles provide for the redemption of all of the shares held by McCutcheon and SYH on or after the retraction date, the articles also state that Central Capital will only redeem so many of its shares as would not be "contrary to law." Pursuant to s. 36(1) of the *CBCA*, a corporation may purchase or redeem redeemable shares, but the corporation is prohibited from doing so if the corporation is unable to pay its liabilities as they become due or if the assets of the corporation are less than the total of its liabilities and the amount re-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

quired for the redemption. Because Central Capital could not comply with the solvency requirements, redemption would be "contrary to law."

2) In *East Chilliwack, supra*, at p. 13, the rules of the co-op provided that upon the giving of a notice of redemption, the farmer giving it ceased to be a shareholder. Central Capital's articles do not state that a request for redemption of the holder's shares terminates his status as a shareholder. McCutcheon continued to have the right to receive dividends pursuant to Article 4.5 while his shares were not redeemed. In effect, so long as Central Capital was unable to redeem the shares but had profits, McCutcheon continued to be entitled to a share of the profits through the declaration of dividends. If the dividends remained unpaid for eight consecutive quarters then, pursuant to Article 8, McCutcheon had the right to receive notice of, and to attend, each meeting of shareholders at which directors were to be elected and was entitled to vote for the election of two directors. The artieles relating to the preferred shares held by SYH contain a similar provision. The result of insolvency as envisaged by the articles was that McCutcheon and SYH would continue as shareholders.

3) In *East Chilliwack, supra*, Hutcheon J.A. held, at p. 13, that, subject to the power of the superintendent of co-operatives, the farmer's position would be that of an ordinary creditor.

Here, the terms attaching to McCutcheon's shares do not give him that right. Instead, he is given the right to continue to receive dividends so long as the company cannot pay him. The articles relating to the shares held by SYH contain a similar provision. In addition, Article 4.3(b), respecting the retraction of the shares, indicates that if the directors have acted in good faith in making a determination that the number of shares the corporation is permitted to redeem is zero, then the *corporation* is not liable in the event this determination proves inaccurate. This would hardly be the position *vis à vis* an ordinary creditor.

4) Article 8 and a similar provision in the articles relating to the shares held by SYH provide that upon a sale of all or a substantial part of the company's undertaking, the preferred shareholders have a right to receive notice of and to be present at the meeting called to consider this sale. The farmers in *East Chilliwack* do not appear to have had any similar right.

5) Article 7 provides that in the event of a liquidation, dissolution or winding-up of the Corporation the preferred shareholders have a right to receive $25 per Series B Senior Preferred Share before the corporation pays any money or distributes assets to shareholders in any class subordinate or junior to the Series B Senior Preferred Shares. Similarly, SYH, as the holder of Series A and B Junior Preferred shares has the right, upon the dissolution or winding up of the corporation, to receive a sum equivalent to the redemption amount for each series junior preferred share. This right is subject to the rights of shares ranking in priority to the shares of these series, but is ahead of the rights of the holders of common shares.

Nothing in the articles concerning the retraction date affects the right of McCutcheon and SYH to participate in Central Capital's liquidation. The participation of the farmer in *East Chilliwack* ceased once he had given notice to redeem. Article 4.4 of Central Capital provides that once the shares have been tendered for retraction this election is irrevocable on the part of the holder. In the event that payment of the retraction price was not made, however, the holder had the right to have all deposited share certificates returned. Central Capital offered to return McCutcheon's shares to him, but he refused. Because McCutcheon retained all the rights and privileges of a preferred shareholder after the retraction date, the fact that he refused to take back his share certificates cannot alter the true nature of the relationship. The refusal was merely evidence of a dispute concerning what the relationship was. SYH also retained its full status as a shareholder until the date of the reorganization. This was not the situation in *East Chilliwack*.

86 By way of summary, on the date of the reorganization McCutcheon and SYH had not ceased to be preferred shareholders of Central Capital. The rights attaching to their retractable preferred shares entitled them to continue to

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

share in the profits of the company when these were declared as dividends, to vote at shareholders meetings to elect directors so long as dividends remained unpaid for a specified period of time, and, on a winding up of the company, to participate in the distribution of assets that remained after the creditors were paid according to the ranking of the series of their shares. The company's obligation to redeem its shares was not absolute. Instead, the articles provided for what was realistically a "best efforts" buy-back based on solvency and continuation as a shareholder to the extent a buy-back could not take place. In *East Chilliwack*, because the farmer ceased to be a shareholder, the articles do not appear to make any provision for continued participation or for the postponement of payment depending on the solvency of the co-op.

(c) Evidence of a debtor-creditor relationship is lacking in the articles

87 Looked at another way, after the retraction date and at the time of the reorganization, the common features of a debtor-creditor relationship are not in evidence in Central Capital's articles. The agreements between the parties contain no express provisions that the redemption of the shares is in repayment of a loan. The corporation was not obliged to create any fund or debt instrument to ensure that it could redeem the shares on the retraction date. There is no indemnity in the event that the money is not repaid on the retraction date. There is no provision for the payment of any interest after the retraction date in the event that the money is not repaid on the retraction date. There is no provision that after the retraction date and in the event of insolvency, the appellants would have the right to have the company wound up. (See *Imperial General Properties Ltd. v. R.*, (sub nom. *R. v. Imperial General Properties Ltd.*) [1985] 2 S.C.R. 288, for a case where the articles of the company contained this right.) There is no provision that upon a winding up or insolvency the parties are entitled to rank *pari passu* with the creditors as was the case in *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, supra.*

(d) The effect of the reorganization

88 Finlayson J.A. is of the view that it is immaterial that the articles provide, in the event of the liquidation, dissolution or winding-up of the company, that the appellants are only entitled to rank after the creditors but ahead of the junior ranking shareholders. In his view, this provision is irrelevant because we are not dealing with a liquidation but with a reorganization. He finds it significant that, like debtors, the preferred shareholders are not entitled to participate in any surplus once they have been paid. I am of the view that this provision in the articles is significant. It represents a clear indication that the holders of the retractable shares were not to be dealt with on the same footing as ordinary creditors even after the retraction date. Instead, they were to be dealt with as shareholders, albeit an elevated class. Under the *CBCA* all shares carry equal rights. Words used in the articles to differentiate a class of shares are nothing more than authorized deviations from this statutory position of equality: Welling, *supra*, at p. 683.

89 The appellants submit that a winding-up or liquidation is not the same as a reorganization. This is true. Both, however, are methods of dealing with insolvency. Both are methods for secured creditors to enforce their claims by seizing the assets in which they hold security interests. If the value of the corporation as a going concern exceeds the liquidation value of the assets, it is in the interest of all the debt holders that the corporation be preserved as a going concern. The purpose of both a liquidation and a reorganization is to permit the rehabilitation of the insolvent person unfettered by debt: *Vachon v. Canada (Employment & Immigration Commission)*, [1985] 2 S.C.R. 417. By virtue of s. 20 of the *CCAA*, arrangements under the Act mesh with the reorganization provisions of the *CBCA* so as to affect the company's relations with its shareholders. Shareholders have no right to dissent to a reorganization: s. 191(7), *CBCA*. On a reorganization, among other things, the articles may be amended to alter or remove rights and privileges attaching to a class of shares and to create new classes of shares: s. 173, *CBCA*. These statutory provisions provide a clear indication that, on a reorganization, the interests of all shareholders, including shareholders with a right of redemption, are subordinated to the interests of the creditors. Where the debts exceed the assets of the company, a sound commercial result militates in favour of resolving this problem in a manner that allows creditors to obtain repayment of their debt in the manner which is most advantageous to them.

90 The similarities between a liquidation and a reorganization, together with the express statement in the articles

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

of Central Capital with respect to what is to happen on a winding-up, dictate that the interests of the holders of retractable shares, McCutcheon and SYH, are subordinated to the creditors and they are not entitled to claim under the *CCAA* equally with the creditors. This position is also consistent with the provisions of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* and the *Winding-up Act*. In the case of an insolvency where the debts to creditors clearly exceed the assets of the company, the policy of federal insolvency legislation appears to be clear that shareholders do not have the right to look to the assets of the corporation until the creditors have been paid.

Dividends

91 Although dividends were payable on the shares of McCutcheon and SYH, no dividends were in fact declared. The appellants contend that the dividends, which have accrued but which were not declared, are a debt or liability because thcy were stipulated to be part of the retraction price.

92 Article 7 of Central Capital respecting McCutcheon's shares states that in the event of liquidation, dissolution or winding up of the corporation, the shareholders are entitled to receive not only the $25 per Series B preferred share, but "all accrued and unpaid dividends thereon, whether or not declared ... before any amount is paid by the Corporation or any assets of the Corporation are distributed to the holders of any shares ... ranking as to capital junior to the Series B Senior preferred Shares."

93 It is trite law that a dividend may only be declared if a company is solvent. For corporations governed by the *CBCA*, it appears that the common law tests for solvency have all been subsumed or overruled: *McClurg v. Minister of National Revenue*, (sub nom. *R. v. McClurg*) [1991] 2 W.W.R. 244 (S.C.C.) at 259, 260.

94 Section 42 of the *CBCA* provides:

> A corporation shall not declare or pay a dividend if there are rcasonable grounds for believing that
>
> (*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or
>
> (*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would thereby be less than the aggregate of its liabilities and stated capital of all classes.

95 Section 42 prevents the corporation from declaring or paying a dividend when it does not meet certain solvency requirements. There was no declaration of a dividend in the present case. Any obligation to pay a dividend as part of the retraction price cannot therefore be enforced when the company is insolvent. Dividends which have accrued but which are unpaid are not considered to be a debt because, on reading the articles as a whole, the provision for payment is not one which is made independant of the ability to pay: see Welling, *supra*, at p. 689, citing *Re Porto Rico Power Co.*, [1946] S.C.R. 178, where it was held there was no guarantee of payment and hence the accrued but unpaid dividends were not a debt. Instead, accrued but unpaid dividends are considered to be akin to a return of capital. Making these accrued dividends part of the retraction price does not alter this.

96 By way of analogy to the treatment of dividends, it could be said that until the company has declared it will redcem the shares which are tenderd to it the obligation to redeem them is not a debt or liability. The promise to pay in the articles of Central Capital is not made independent of any ability to pay.

97 In the event that I am wrong in my conclusion that the true nature of the relationship is one of cquity, I shall now consider the position in the event that a debt has been created.

3. If the nature of the relationship is not an equity relationship are the appellants entitled to be claimants under

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

the CCAA.?

98 The parties agree that the effect of s. 36 renders the agreement to redeem their preferred shares unenforceable. It is the position of the appellants, however, that s. 36 does not extinguish Central Capital's obligation to repay them. Their position is that Central Capital's obligation to repay them is a contingent liability and therefore gives them a claim provable in bankruptcy, bringing them under s. 12(1) of the *CCAA*.

The Meaning of Debt

99 Debt is defined in a very broad manner in *Black's Law Dictionary*, 6th ed. (1990) at p. 403. It is the position of the appellants that this definition of "debt" is broad enough to include McCutcheon's right to have Central Capital redeem his shares. In the case of SYH, it is submitted that the right to redemption constitutes a future liability. It is the appellants' position that Feldman J. erred in holding that to have a provable claim, McCutcheon and Central Capital must be able to obtain a judgment against Central Capital for the retraction price and be entitled to seek payment on the judgment. Finlayson J.A. agrees with the appellant's position.

100 Debt is defined in *Black's Law Dictionary, supra*, as:

> A sum of money due by certain and express agreement. A specified sum of money owing to one person from another, including not only obligation of debtor to pay but right of creditor to receive and enforce payment.
>
> A fixed and certain obligation to pay money or some other valuable thing or things, either in the present or in the future. In a still more general sense, that which is due from one person to another, whether money, goods, or services. In a broad sense, any duty to respond to another in money, labour, or service; it may be even a moral or honorary obligation, unenforceable by legal action. Also, sometimes an aggregate of separate debts, or the total sum of the existing claims against person or company. Thus we speak of the "national debt", the "bonded debt" of a corporation, etc.

101 It will be readily apparent that in *Black's* the term "debt" is defined in two distinct ways. In order to constitute a debt as defined in the first paragraph, the obligation must be enforceable. In the second paragraph debt is defined more broadly as any duty or obligation even if unenforceable by legal action. Feldman J. considered the first portion of the definition in her reasons. If the first portion of the definition applies, no debt is created because the obligation is not enforceable under the *CBCA*. The appellants rely on the second portion of the definition. They also rely on the definition of of the word "liability" in *Black's* which is also defined very broadly.

102 In one sense, support for the position of the appellants is found in s. 40 of the *CBCA*. Section 40 states that a contract with a corporation providing for the purchase of shares of the corporation is specifically enforceable against the corporation except to the extent that the corporation cannot perform the contract without being in breach of ss. 34 or 35. Section 34 contains the solvency requirements concerning the redemption by a company of its own shares other than those carrying a right of redemption. Section 35 deals with shares which have been issued to settle or compromise a debt. In s. 2, "liability" is defined as including "a *debt* of a corporation arising under section 40 ... ."

103 Section 40 does not include any reference to the obligation of a company to repurchase redeemable shares under s. 36. As a result s. 36 is not incorporated by reference into the definition of liability. While it might be suggested that this is a legislative oversight, the omission is also consistent with the position that only the articles of the corporation govern the relationships between the company and the holders of the retractable shares under s. 36. I have already stated my opinion that the articles of Central Capital do not make the obligation to redeem the shares a debt or, for that matter, a liability. Moreover, even if a provision like s. 40 is implied with respect to redeemable preferred shares, it would also be necessary to imply a provision like s. 40(3) which states that in the event of liquidation where the company has not performed its contract to redeem, the other party is entitled to be ranked subordinate to the rights

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

of creditors but in priority to the shareholders. This is a clear expression of legislative intention that on insolvency the claim of those entitled to have their shares redeemed should not be placed on the same footing with the claims of creditors but should rank subordinate to them: see *Nelson v. Rentown Enterprises Inc.*, [1994] 4 W.W.R. 579 (Alta. C.A.), adopting the reasons of Hunt J. at (1992), 96 D.L.R. (4th) 586 (Alta. Q.B.). Policy reasons would again militate in favour of the result being the same on a reorganization.

Claims in Bankruptcy

104 Even if the broader definitions of a debt or liability in *Black's* are adopted, the appellants still do not have a claim provable in bankruptcy.

105 Persuasive authority already exists to the effect that in order to be a provable claim within the meaning of s. 121 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* the claim must be one recoverable by legal process: *Farm Credit Corp. v. Holowach (Trustee of)*, [1988] 5 W.W.R. 87 (Alta. C.A.) at 90, leave to appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada dismissed at [1989] 4 W.W.R. lxx (note).

106 In *Holowach*, the seven members of the court were dealing with a situation in which some persons borrowed money from a mortgagee and mortgaged certain lands as security for repayment of the loan. The mortgagors then made an assignment in bankruptcy. The mortgagee filed a proof of claim for the full amount of the deficiency, that is, the amount of the indebtedness less the value of the land which the mortgagee was permitted to purchase. The Alberta *Law of Property Act*, R.S.A. 1980, c. L-8, precluded deficiency claims against individuals in foreclosure actions, although the effect of the legislation was not to extinguish or satisfy the debt. The mortgagee argued that it had a claim provable in bankruptcy under s. 95(1), now s. 121(1), of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*. The court rejected this argument, holding that a provable claim must be one recoverable by legal process. In coming to its conclusion, the court relied on *Reference re Debt Adjustment Act, 1937 (Alberta)*, [1943] 1 All E.R. 240 (P.C.), and a number of decisions at the trial level which are collected at p. 91 of the decision.

107 Here, the contract to repurchase the shares, while perfectly valid, is without effect to the extent that there is a conflict between the corporation's promise to redeem the shares and its statutory obligation under s. 36 of the *CBCA* not to reduce its capital where it is insolvent. As was the case in the *Holowach* decision, this statutory overlay renders Central Capital's promise to redeem the appellants' preferred shares unenforceable. Although there is a right to receive payment, the effect of the solvency provision of the *CBCA* means that there is no right to enforce payment. Inasmuch as there is no right to enforce payment, the promise is not one which can be proved as a claim.

108 It could be suggested that the decision in *Holowach* can be distinguished from the instant case on the basis that in *Holowach* the claim is made unenforceable forever by statute whereas under the *CCAA* the elaim is unenforceable only so long as the corporation does not meet the solvency requirements of s. 36 of the *CBCA*. I do not believe this is a valid distinction for three reasons. First, the relevant date for determining any contingent liability is not the future but the past, namely, September 8, 1992, the date by which proofs of claim had to be submitted. On that date, Central Capital was insolvent. Second, it is only because the lenders were willing to convert their debt obligations into equity in the reorganization that Central Capital is now solvent. Central Capital is not the same company and its liabilities are not the same. The redeemable shares no longer exist. Third, in order to be profitable, the assets of a company must be managed. Any value in the assets after the insolvency of the company is, in this ease, due to the new management and not to the preferred shareholders extending credit to the company by having their claim for redemption postponed.

109 Even if Central Capital's obligation to redeem the shares of the appellants created a debt or liability, the appellants do not have a claim provable within the meaning of s. 121 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*.

Conclusion

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

110 I would dismiss the appeal. For the reasons I have given, the retraction amounts do not constitute a debt or liability within the meaning of s. 121 of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*. Even if I am wrong in my conclusion and a debt or liability is created, it is not a claim within the meaning of the *CCAA*. This is a case of first impression. For these reasons, I would not award any costs of this appeal.

Laskin J.A. **(concurring):**

111 I have read the reasons of my colleagues Justice Finlayson and Justice Weiler. Like Justice Weiler, I would affirm the decision of the motions judge, Feldman J., and dismiss these appeals. I prefer, however, to state my own reasons for upholding the position of the unsecured creditors of Central Capital Corporation.

The Issue

112 The application was argued before Madam Justice Feldman on an agreed statement of facts. My colleagues have summarized the relevant facts and important provisions of the documents. Each appellant holds preferred shares of Central Capital and each appellant's shares contain a right of retraction — a right to require Central Capital to redeem the shares on a fixed date and for a fixed price. The retraction date for the appellants James McCutcheon and Central Guarantee Trust Company (collectively McCutcheon) was July 1, 1992, and before that date McCutcheon exercised his right of retraction and tendered his shares for redemption. The retraction date for the appellant S.Y.H. Corporation was September 1994 and although it could not render its shares for redemption, it did file a proof of claim with the Administrator of Central Capital. The Administrator disallowed each appellant's claim and Feldman J. dismissed appeals from the Administrator's decisions.

113 The issue on these appeals is whether McCutcheon and S.Y.H. Corporation "have claims provable against Central Capital Corporation within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act (Canada)* as amended as of the date of the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement." Under the *Bankruptcy Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3, s. 2, a claim provable "includes any claim or liability provable in proceedings under this Act by a creditor" and a creditor "means a person having a claim, preferred, secured or unsecured, provable as a claim under this Act." Section 121(1) of the *Bankruptcy Act* further defines claims provable as follows:

> *121.* (1) All debts and liabilities, present or future, to which the bankrupt is subject at the date of the bankruptcy or to which he may become subject before his discharge by reason of any obligation incurred before the date of the bankruptcy shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act.

114 The date of the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement is May 1992.[FN1] By then, and indeed since December 1991, Central Capital had been insolvent and therefore was prohibited by s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44, from making any payment to redeem the appellants' shares.

115 On June 15, 1992, Houlden J. provided that Central Capital could be reorganized under the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 and he stayed proceedings against it. Houlden J.'s order of July 9, 1992, which approved the restructuring of Central Capital, was made without prejudice to the right of the appellants to assert claims as creditors. Thus the question for this court is whether the appellants' retraction rights created debts of Central Capital in May, 1992. In other words were McCutcheon and S.Y.H. Corporation creditors of Central Capital in May, 1992? If they were creditors, then like the other unsecured creditors of Central Capital, they can elect to take shares in the newly incorporated company, Canadian Insurance Group Limited; if they were not creditors, then they remain shareholders of Central Capital under the restructuring plan.

116 This is a question of characterization. I will address the question first, by considering the "substance" of the relationship between each appellant and the company; and second by considering s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business*

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Corporations Act, supra. In brief I conclude:

> (1) Although the relationship between each appellant and the company has characteristics of debt and equity, in substance both McCutcheon and S.Y.H. Corporation are shareholders, not creditors of Central Capital. Neither the existence of their retraction rights nor the exercise of those rights converts them into creditors;
>
> (2) Finding that the appellants were creditors of Central Capital would defeat the purpose of s. 36(2) of the statute.

I. The Relationship between the Appellants and Central Capital

117 Preferred shares have been called "compromise securities" and even "financial mongrels": Grover and Ross, *Materials and Corporate Finance* (1975), at p. 49. Invariably the conditions attaching to preferred shares contain attributes of equity and, at least in an economic sense, attributes of debt. Over the years financiers and corporate lawyers have blurred the distinction between equity and debt by endowing preferred shareholders with rights analogous to the rights of creditors. One example is the right of redemption — the right of the corporation to compel preferred shareholders to sell their shares back to the corporation. Another example, and it is the case before us, is the right of retraction — the right of shareholders to compel the corporation to buy back their shares on a specific date for a specific price.

118 I acknowledge, therefore, that redeemable or retractable preferred shares are somewhat different from conventional equity capital. What makes the appeals before us difficult is that although the appellants appear to hold equity, their right of retraetion appears to be a basic characteristic of a debtor-creditor relationship. See Grover and Ross, *supra*, at pp. 47-49; Buckley, Gillen and Yalden, *Corporations: Principles and Policies*, 3rd ed. (1995), at pp. 938-940.

119 If the certificate or instrument contains features of both equity and debt — in other words if it is hybrid in character — then the Court must determine the "substance" of the relationship between the holder of the certificate and the company. This is the lesson of Justice Iacobucci's judgment in *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank*, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558. In that case the Supreme Court of Canada had to determine whether the financial assistance given by several lending institutions to try to rescue the Canadian Commercial Bank was "in the nature of a loan" or "in the nature of a capital investment." Justice Iacobucci discussed his approach to the problem at pp. 590-591 of his judgment:

> As I see it, the fact that the transaction contains both debt and equity features does not, in itself, pose an insurmountable obstacle to characterizing the advance of $255 million. Instead of trying to pigeonhole the entire agreement between the Participants and CCB in one of two categories, I see nothing wrong in recognizing the arrangement for what it is, namely, one of a hybrid nature, combining elements of both debt and equity but which, in substance, reflects a debtor-creditor relationship. Financial and capital markets have been most creative in the variety of investments and securities that have been fashioned to meet the needs and interests of those who participate in those markets. It is not because an agreement has certain equity features that a court must either ignore these features as if they did not exist or characterize the transaction on the whole as an investment. There is an alternative. It is permissible, and often required, or desirable, for debt and equity to co-exist in a given financial transaction without altering the substance of the agreement. Furthermore, it does not follow that each and every aspect of such an agreement must be given the exact same weight when addressing a characterization issue. Again, it is not because there are equity features that it is necessarily an investment in capital. This is particularly true when, as here, the equity features are nothing more than supplementary to and not definitive of the essence of the transaction. When a court is searching for the *substance* of a particular transaction, it should not too easily be distracted by aspects which are, in reality, only incidental or secondary in nature to the main thrust of the agreement.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

120 In determining the substance of the relationship, as in any other case of contract interpretation, the court looks to what the parties intended. In *CDIC v. CCB, supra*, Iacobucci J. put this proposition as follows at p. 588:

> As in any case involving contractual interpretation, the characterization issue facing this Court must be decided by determining the intention of the parties to the support agreements. This task, perplexing as it sometimes proves to be, depends primarily on the meaning of the words chosen by the parties to reflect their intention. When the words alone are insufficient to reach a conclusion as to the true nature of the agreement, or when outside support for a particular characterization is required, a consideration of admissible surrounding circumstances may be appropriate.

121 In these appeals what the parties intended is reflected mainly in the share purchase agreements and the conditions attaching to the appellants' shares, but also in the articles of incorporation and in the way Central Capital recorded the appellants' shares in its financial statements. These documents indicate that in substance the appellants are shareholders of Central Capital, not creditors. I rely on the following considerations to support my conclusion:

122 (i) Both appellants agreed to take preferred shares instead of some other instrument — for example, a bond or debenture — that would obviously have made them creditors. The appellant McCutcheon sold shares of one corporation (Canadian General Securities Limited) for cash and for shares of another corporation (Central Capital). Neither the share purchase agreements nor the share conditions support McCutcheon's contention that in taking preferred shares he was extending credit to Central Capital by deferring payment of the purchase price. He made an investment in the capital of Central Capital, no doubt because of the attractive dividend rate, the income tax advantages of preferred shares and "sweeteners" such as conversion privileges. Unlike Finlayson J.A., I place little weight on what he termed "the unique nature of the transaction". McCutcheon transferred assets to acquire his preferred shares rather than acquiring them with cash. But he nonetheless decided to invest in Central Capital and to take the risk and the profits (through dividends) of his investment.

123 Similarly, S.Y.H. Corporation exchanged its equity investment in four insurance companies for an equity investment in Central Capital. It too chose equity not debt. None of the contractual documents indicates that the appellants' retraction rights were intended to trigger an obligation on the part of Central Capital to repay a loan. Moreover, as Weiler J.A. points out, neither the share purchase agreements nor the share conditions provides for interest if Central Capital fails to honour its retraction obligations.

124 (ii) The senior preferred shares and junior preferred shares that the appellants own were part of the authorized capital of Central Capital before the appellants acquired them.

125 (iii) The appellants' shares were recorded in the financial statements of Central Capital as "capital stock," along with the company's issued and outstanding common shares, class "A" shares and warrants. The amount Central Capital might be obligated to pay the appellants if they exercised their retraction rights was not recorded as debt (even contingent debt) in the company's financial statements.

126 (iv) Both appellants had the right to receive dividends on their shares and McCutcheon had the right to vote his shares for the election of directors of Central Capital if dividends remained unpaid for a specified time. These rights — to receive dividends and to vote — are well recognized rights of shareholders. And these rights continue, even after the retraction dates, until the appellants' shares are redeemed.

127 (v) The preferred share conditions provide that on a liquidation, dissolution or winding up, the holders rank with other shareholders and therefore, implicitly, behind creditors. The appellant McCutcheon, who holds senior preferred shares, would rank behind creditors but ahead of the holders of subordinate classes of shares; the appellant S.Y.H. Corporation, which holds junior preferred shares, would rank behind senior preferred shareholders but ahead of common shareholders.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

128 These provisions in the preferred share conditions also state that on payment of the amount owing to them the appellants "shall not be entitled to share in any further distribution of assets of the corporation." Finlayson J.A. interprets this to mean that the appellants "are not entitled to be treated as shareholders under a winding up or a liquidation but only as creditors." I disagree. These are typical preferred share provisions, which limit the recovery of the holders but do not treat them as creditors: *Sutherland et al., Fraser & Stewart Company Law of Canada*, 6th ed. (1993), at p. 198. At least on a liquidation, dissolution or winding up, the preferred share conditions evidence that the appellants would be treated not as creditors but as shareholders. In *CDIC v. CCB, supra*, Iacobucci J. placed considerable weight on a provision in the Participation Agreement stating that each participant "shall rank *pari passu* with the rights of the depositors." No such provision exists in this case. Indeed the share conditions I have referred to state the opposite.

129 Of course, Central Capital was reorganized, not liquidated, dissolved or wound up and the preferred share conditions are silent about what occurs on a reorganization. Still these conditions shed light on what the parties intended on the reorganization. Section 12(1) of the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, supra*, defines claim as "any indebtedness, liability or obligation of any kind that, if unsecured, would be a debt provable in bankruptcy within the meaning of the *Bankruptcy Act*." The question the court has been asked to answer is the same question that would arise on a liquidation. It is illogical to conclude that the appellants could claim only as shareholders on a liquidation and yet can claim as creditors on the reorganization. Whether Central Capital's financial difficulties led to a liquidation or a reorganization, the issue is the same and the analysis and the result should also be the same.

130 The appellants argue, however, that they are shareholders only until they exercise their retraction rights but once they exercise these rights they become creditors. I do not agree with this argument. The share conditions provide that even after exercising their retraction rights, the appellants continue to be entitled to dividends and to vote until their shares are redeemed. In other words, they continue to enjoy the rights of shareholders. Moreover, if when the appellants exercised their retraction rights the company were insolvent and were to be subsequently liquidated (or dissolved or wound up), the appellants would rank as shareholders on the liquidation. And as I have indicated above the result should be no different on the reorganization.

131 It seems to me that these appellants must be either shareholders or creditors. Except for declared dividends, they cannot be both. Once they are characterized as shareholders, their rights of retraction do not create a debt-or-creditor relationship. These rights enable them to call for the repayment of their capital on a specific date (and at an agreed upon price) provided the company is solvent. Ordinarily shareholders have to recoup their investment by selling their shares to third parties. If they have retraction rights, however, they can compel the company (if solvent) to repay their investment at a given time for a given price. But the right of retraction provides for the return of capital not for the repayment of a loan. Certainly the *Canada Business Corporations Act* treats a redemption of shares as a return of capital because s. 39 of the statute requires a company on a redemption to deduct from its stated capital account an amount equal to the value of the shares redeemed. The shares redeemed are then either cancelled or returned to the status of authorized but unissued shares.

132 Putting it differently, a preferred shareholder exercising a right of retraction on the terms that exist here must rank behind the company's creditors. Grover and Ross make this point more generally in their *Materials and Corporate Finance, supra*, at pp. 48-49:

> On the other hand, the company cannot issue "secured" preferred shares in the sense that shares cannot have a right to a return of capital which is equal or superior to the rights of creditors. Preferred shareholders are risk-takers who are required to invest capital in the business and who can look only to what is left after creditors are fully provided for. Thus, in the absence of statutory authorization, the claims of shareholders cannot be secured by a lien on the corporate assets. They rank behind creditors but before com mon shareholders (if specified) on a voluntary or involuntary dissolution of the company.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

1996 CarswellOnt 316, 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.) 88 O.A.C. 161

133 Admittedly there is little authority in Canada on the issue eonfronting this court. Some of the eases that the respondent relies on — for example, *Re Patricia Appliance Shops Ltd.* (1922), [1923] 3 D.L.R. 1160 (Ont. S.C.), *Laronge Realty Ltd. v. Golconda Investments Ltd.* (1986), 63 C.B.R. (N.S.) 76 (B.C. C.A.), and even *Re Meade (Debtor); Ex parte Humber v. Palmer (Trustee)* [1951], 2 All E.R. 168 (P.C.) — are of limited assistanee beeause the shareholders in those cases did not have retraction rights.

134 Perhaps the elosest ease — and the appellants rely heavily on it — is the judgment of the British Columbia Court of Appeal in *Re East Chilliwack Agricultural Co-op.* (1989), 74 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1. In that case a majority of the court (Craig J.A. dissenting) held that a withdrawing member of a co-operative association who elected to have his shares redeemed in instalments over a five-year period should be treated on the subsequent bankruptey of the association as an ordinary creditor rather than as a shareholder. I decline to apply *East Chilliwack* for three reasons. First, because the case was decided in 1989, the British Columbia Court of Appeal did not have the benefit of the Supreme Court of Canada's reasons in *CDIC v. CCB, supra.* In *East Chilliwack* Huteheon J.A., writing for the majority did not focus on what the parties intended when the member contracted with the co-operative. Instead he only considered the relationship between the member and the eo-operative after the member had withdrawn. I do not think his approach is consistent with Justice Iacobucci's judgment in *CDIC v. CCB, supra.*

135 Second, there are important factual differences between *East Chilliwack* and the appeals before us. Justiee Weiler has referred to these factual differences in her reasons. The most important of these differences are the following: in *East Chilliwack* the rules of the association provided that a member had to withdraw from the association to trigger the right of redemption, whereas the appellants' share conditions provide that they continue to be shareholders of Central Capital until their shares are redeemed; in *East Chilliwack* the member eleeted to withdraw and redeem his shares when the association was solvent whereas when the appellant McCutcheon exercised his right of retraction Central Capital was insolvent; and in *East Chilliwack* Hutcheon J.A. expressly stated that he was not considering the effect of the superintendent's power to suspend payments if the financial position of the co-operative was impaired, whereas the effect of the statutory prohibition against Central Capital making payment, found in s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, is in issue in these appeals.

136 Third, the decision in *East Chilliwack* is at odds with most of the American case law and I favour the American approach. When a company repurchases shares by instalment and bankruptcy intervenes, the prevailing American position is that the shareholder's claim is deferred to the claims of ordinary creditors. The decision of the Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals in *Robinson v. Wangemann*, 75 F.2d 756 (Tex. 1935) is frequently cited. The facts of that case are virtually identical to the facts in *East Chilliwack.* A company had agreed to repurchase a stockholder's stock by instalments. Although the company was solvent when the agreement was made it went bankrupt before the repurchase was completed. The stockholder sought to prove as an ordinary creditor for the unpaid purchase price. Foster, Circuit Judge, writing for a unanimous court rejected the stockholder's claim at p. 757:

> A transaction by which a corporation acquires its own stock from a stockholder for a sum of money is not really a sale. The corporation does not acquire anything of value equivalent to the depletion of its assets, if the stock is held in the treasury, as in this case. It is simply a method of distributing a proportion of the assets to the stockholder. The assets of a corporation are the common pledge of its creditors, and stockholders are not entitled to receive any part of them unless creditors are paid in full. When such a transaction is had, regardless of the good faith of the parties, it is essential to its validity that there be sufficient surplus to retire the stock, without prejudice to creditors, at the time payment is made out of assets.

137 At the heart of *Robinson v. Wangemann* is the finding that the selling stockholder is not a creditor in the sense of a person who loans money to a corporation, and therefore is not entitled to parity with the general creditors. The principle in *Robinson v. Wangemann* seeks to protect creditors by refusing to permit selling stockholders, who were risk investors, to withdraw their capital on the same terms as general creditors in the event of insolvency. Section 40(3) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act* — a section to which I shall return when considering s. 36(2) of the same

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

statute — codifies the principle in *Robinson v. Wangemann* for share repurchases, though not for share redemptions. See also Blumberg, *The Law of Corporate Groups* (1989), at pp. 205-210 and see *contra* *Wolff v. Heidritter Lumber Co.*, 163 A. 140 (N.J. Ch. 1932).

138 Quite apart from the instalment purchase price cases, American courts have often grappled with the question whether preferred stockholders can claim as creditors of the corporation. Although there are cases going both ways, most appear to come to the same conclusion as I do. The American cases are collected in Bjor and Solheim, *Fletcher Cyclopedia of the Law of Private Corporations* (1995), revised vol. 11 and in Bjor and Reinholtz, *Fletcher Cyclopedia of the Law of Private Corporations* (1990), revised vol. 15A. In volume 11 the authors of the text indicate — as did the Supreme Court of Canada in *CDIC v. CCB* — that "[w]hether or not the holder of a particular instrument or certificate is to be regarded as a shareholder or a creditor is a question of interpretation, and depends on the terms of the contract as evidenced by the instrument, the articles of incorporation, and the statutes of the state. The nature of the transaction is to be determined by the real substance and effect of the contract rather than by the name given to the obligations or its form ..." (at p. 566).

139 And in volume 15A the authors state at pp. 290 and 292 that even the arrival of a fixed redemption date docs not change a preferred stockholder into a creditor:

> Holders of preferred stock of a corporation, in the absence of express provision to the contrary, are stockholders and not creditors of the corporation, except for dividends declared. They have no lien upon, and are not entitled to, any of the assets of the corporation when it becomes insolvent, until all debts are paid. Furthermore, there is authority that the status of a preferred stockholder is not changed to that of creditor, even though a dividend is guaranteed. Indced it is beyond the power of a corporation to issue a class of stock, the holders of which are entitled to preference over general creditors.
>
> .....
>
> Even where preferred stock has a fixed redemption date, arrival of that date does not change the status of a preferred stockholder to that of a creditor. (pp. 290, 292)

140 I agree with these statemcnts. I therefore conclude first that the appellants, in substance, werc shareholders of Central Capital not creditors; and second that neither the existence nor the exercise of their retraction rights turned them into creditors.

II. Provable Claims and Section 36(2) of the Canada Business Corporations Act

141 In May 1992 Central Capital was insolvent. It was unable to pay its liabilities as they became due and the realizable value of its assets was less than the aggregate of its liabilities. Because it was insolvent it was prohibited by s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act* from redeeming the appellants' shares. Section 36(2) of the statute provides:

> (2) A corporation shall not make any payment to purchase or redeem any redeemable shares issued by it if there are reasonablc grounds for believing that
>
> (*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or
>
> (*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would after the payment be less than the aggregate of
>
> (i) its liabilities, and

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(ii) the amount that would be required to pay the holders of shares that have a right to be paid, on a redemption or in a liquidation, rateably with or prior to the holders of the shares to be purchased or redeemed.

142 As well, the appellants' share conditions provide that they are not permitted to redeem their shares if to do so would be "contrary to applicable law," in this case s. 36(2) of the statute.

143 To hold that the appellants have provable claims would defeat the purpose of s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act*. At common law a company could not repurchase its own shares on the open market or in the language of *Trevor v. Whitworth* (1887), 12 App. Cas. 409 (H.L.), a company could not "traffick in its own shares." The obvious reason was to prevent companies from using their assets to destroy the claims of their creditors. Modern corporate statutes, such as the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, modified the rule in *Trevor v. Whitworth* to permit repurchases provided the company's creditors would not be prejudiced. Thus the legislation insisted that the company could not repurchase its own shares unless it satisfied stated solvency tests. And so, s. 34(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act* provides:

> (2) A corporation shall not make any payment to purchase or otherwise acquire shares issued by it if there are reasonable grounds for believing that
>
> (*a*) the corporation is, or would after the payment be, unable to pay its liabilities as they become due; or
>
> (*b*) the realizable value of the corporation's assets would after the payment be less than the aggregate of its liabilities and stated capital of all classes.

144 In *Nelson v. Rentown Enterprises Inc.* (1992), 96 D.L.R. (4th) 586 (Alta. Q.B.), affirmed (1994), 109 D.L.R. (4th) 608 (Alta. C.A.), Hunt J. of the Alberta Queen's Bench wrote at p. 589:

> The policy behind the s. 34(2) limitation upon a corporation's power to purchase its own shares seems obvious. It is intended to ensure that one or more shareholders in a corporation do not recoup their investments to the detriment of creditors and other shareholders. It has been observed that:
>
>> Corporate power to purchase its own stock has been frequently abused. Done by corporations conducting faltering businesses, it has been employed to create preferences to the detriment of creditors and of the other stockholders.
>
> *(Mountain State Steel Foundries, Inc. v. C.I.R., supra, at p. 741* [284 F.2d 737 (1960)].*)*
>
> Modern business statues permit these share purchases to take place provided that the position of creditors and other shareholders is protected, by virtue of the application of the s. 34(2) tests.

145 Redemptions of preferred shares, unlike repurchases, were always permitted at common law as long as they were not made in contemplation of bankruptcy. But the solvency test in s. 36(2) of the *Canada Business Corporations Act* has the same purpose as the solvency test in s. 34(2): to prevent redemptions if they would allow the company to prejudice the claims of creditors. See Buckley *et al., Corporations: Principles and Policies, supra*, at pp. 968-71. To hold that the appellants' retraction rights gave rise to provable claims in the face of s. 36(2), thereby allowing the appellants to rank equally with the unsecured creditors, would undermine the purpose of the section. If a claim in a bankruptcy or reorganization proceeding is unenforceable under the statute, the claim is not entitled to recognition on a parity with the claims of unsecured creditors: See *Blumberg, supra*, at pp. 205-6; and *Farm Credit Corp. v. Holowach (Trustee of)* (1988), 68 C.B.R. (N.S.) 255 (Alta. C.A.).

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

146 I draw comfort in this conclusion from s. 40 of the *Canada Business Corporations Act*. Section 40(1) provides that a contract with a corporation for the purchase of its shares is specifically enforceable against the corporation "except to the extent that the corporation cannot perform the contract without thereby being in breach of section 34 ..." Section 40(3) then states:

> (3) Until the corporation has fully performed a contract referred to in subsection (1), the other party retains the status of a claimant entitled to be paid as soon as the corporation is lawfully able to do so or, in a liquidation, to be ranked subordinate to the rights of creditors but in priority to the shareholders.

147 In other words, the section recognizes that if a company contracts to repurchase its shares but is prohibited from doing so because it is insolvent, the vendor of the shares is not a creditor and on a liquidation ranks subordinate to the rights of creditors. The shareholder cannot be repaid at the expense of the company's creditors. Although s. 40 does not expressly apply to s. 36, I think that the rationale for s. 40(3) applies to redemptions as well as to repurchases. Whether a repurchase or a redemption, the shareholder is not a creditor and is subordinate to the rights of creditors. More simply the shareholder does not have a provable claim.

148 The appellants rely on *National Bank für Deutschland v. Blucher*, (sub nom. Blucher v. Canada (Custodian)) [1927] 3 D.L.R. 40 (S.C.C.), but in my view this case does not assist them. In *Blucher* dividends were declared on stock but payment of the dividends was suspended during World War I. The Supreme Court of Canada held at p. 43 that "[t]he right of recovery was in suspense during the war, but the debt nevertheless existed." In that case, however, the dividend was declared before the suspension of payment took place. Moreover, as Justice Finlayson points out in his reasons, courts have always accepted the proposition that when a dividend is declared it is a debt on which each shareholder can sue the corporation.

149 Holding that the appellants do not have provable claims accords with sound corporate policy. On the insolvency of a company the claims of creditors have always ranked ahead of the claims of shareholders for the return of their capital. Case law and statute law protect creditors by preventing companies from using their funds to prejudice creditors' chances of repayment. Creditors rely on these protections in making loans to companies. Permitting preferred shareholders to be turned into creditors by endowing their shares with retraction rights runs contrary to this policy of creditor protection.

150 I would dismiss these appeals. I would not make any cost order. I am grateful to all counsel for their assistance on this interesting and difficult problem.

Appeals dismissed.

FN1 There is a discrepancy in the materials before this court on the relevant date for establishing a claim provable against Central Capital: S.Y.H. Corporation used May, 1992, the date of the Restated Subscription and Escrow Agreement whereas McCutcheon and the unsecured creditors of Central Capital Corporation used June 15, 1992, the date of the court-ordered stay of proceedings against Central Capital. I have used the May 1992 date but nothing turns on the use of this date as opposed to the June 15, 1992 date.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 6

⊳

2000 CarswellAlta 12, 76 Alta. L.R. (3d) 338, [2000] 4 W.W.R. 738, [2000] A.W.L.D. 183, 15 C.B.R. (4th) 169, 259 A.R. 30, 2000 ABQB 4

Blue Range Resource Corp., Re

In the Matter of the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, C. C-36, as amended

In the Matter of Bluc Range Resource Corporation

Alberta Court of Queen's Bench

Romaine J.

Judgment: January 10, 2000
Docket: Calgary 9901-04070

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: *R.J. (Bob) Wilkins* and *Gary Befus*, for Big Bear Exploration Ltd.

A. Robert Anderson and *Bryan Duguid*, for Enron Trade & Capital Resources Canada Corp.

Glen H. Poelman, for Creditors' Committee.

Virginia A. Engel, for MRF 1998 II Limited Partnership.

Subject: Insolvency; Torts; Contracts; Corporate and Commercial; Civil Practice and Procedure

Bankruptcy --- Priorities of claims — Unsecured claims — Priority with respect to other unsecured creditors

Respondent submitted takeover bid to obtain company by way of exchange of shares — Takeover bid was accepted and respondent became sole shareholder of company — Following takeover, respondent alleged company's shares were worthless and, as sole shareholder, caused company to apply for protection under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Respondent made unsecured claim for value of shares exchanged in takeover bid — Applicant creditors of company applied for direction on preliminary issues with respect to respondent's claim — Respondent's alleged losses were inextricably intertwined with their shareholder interest in company — Creditors' claims typically had priority over those shareholders pursuant to principles of equity and assumption of risk — Claim by respondent for alleged loss and damages from share exchange was, in substance, claim by shareholder and ranked after claims of unsecured creditors — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Bankruptcy --- Proving claim — Practice and procedure — Miscellaneous issues

Respondent submitted takeover bid to obtain company by way of exchange of shares — Takeover bid was accepted and respondent became sole shareholder of company — Following takeover, respondent alleged company's shares were worthless and, as sole shareholder, caused company to apply for protection under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Respondent made unsecured claim for value of shares exchanged in takeover bid — Respondent pursued claims through two different routes by filing notice of claim for damages for share exchange loss, and filing statement of claim alleging other causes of action — Judge made orders that precluded respondent from advancing claims beyond those set out in notice of claim — Respondent sought expedited trial for hearing claim set out in draft statement of claim — Applicant creditors of company applied for direction on preliminary issues with respect to respondent's claim — Respondent was not entitled to advance claims for heads of damages in statement of claim that were not set out in notice of claim — Respondent was attempting to indirectly attack effectiveness of previous judge's order that prevented respondent from advancing claims other than those set out in notice of claim — Under other circumstances, respondent might have been able to include claims under other heads of damages by attaching draft statement of claim to notice of claim — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Fraud and misrepresentation --- Remedies — Damages — Miscellaneous issues

Respondent submitted takeover bid to obtain company by way of exchange of shares — Takeover bid was accepted and respondent became sole shareholder of company — Following takeover, respondent alleged company's shares were worthless and, as sole shareholder, caused company to apply for protection under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Respondent made unsecured claim for value of shares exchanged in takeover bid — Applicant creditors of company applied for direction on preliminary issues with respect to respondent's claim — Because of negligent misrepresentation, respondent was induced to give up something that was of substantially no cost to corporation, and it did not suffer any financial loss from share exchange as shares were created from treasury — Party may not recover in tort for loss of something it never had — Alleged loss from share exchange was not loss incurred by respondent, rendering respondent improper party to bring claim — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Practice --- Parties — Standing

Respondent submitted takeover bid to obtain company by way of exchange of shares — Takeover bid was accepted and respondent became sole shareholder of company — Following takeover, respondent alleged company's shares were worthless and, as sole shareholder, caused company to apply for protection under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Respondent made unsecured claim for value of shares exchanged in takeover bid — Applicant creditors of company applied for direction on preliminary issues with respect to respondent's claim — Because of negligent misrepresentation, respondent was induced to give up something that was of substantially no cost to corporation, and it did not suffer any financial loss from share exchange as shares were created from treasury — Party may not recover in tort for loss of something it never had — Alleged loss from share exchange was not loss incurred by respondent, rendering respondent improper party to bring claim — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36.

Cases considered by *Romaine J.*:

Algoma Steel Corp. v. Royal Bank (1992), 11 C.B.R. (3d) 11, 8 O.R. (3d) 449, 93 D.L.R. (4th) 98, 55 O.A.C. 303 (Ont. C.A.) — referred to

B.G. Preeco I (Pacific Coast) Ltd. v. Bon Street Holdings Ltd. (1989), 4 R.P.R. (2d) 74, 37 B.C.L.R. (2d) 258, 43 B.L.R. 67, (sub nom. *B.G. Preeco I (Pacific Coast) Ltd. v. Bon Street Developments Ltd.*) 60 D.L.R. (4th) 30 (B.C. C.A.) — referred to

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, 16

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

C.B.R. (3d) 154, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3))* 131 A.R. 321, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3))* 25 W.A.C. 321, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3))* 143 N.R. 321 (S.C.C.) — considered

Central Capital Corp., Re (1996), 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. *Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.)* 88 O.A.C. 161 (Ont. C.A.) — considered

Cohen, Re (1956), 19 W.W.R. 14, 3 D.L.R. (2d) 528, 36 C.B.R. 21 (Alta. C.A.) — distinguished

Hedley Byrne & Co. v. Heller & Partners Ltd. (1963), [1964] A.C. 465, [1963] 1 Lloyd's Rep. 485, [1963] 2 All E.R. 575, 107 Sol. Jo. 454, [1963] 3 W.L.R. 101 (U.K. H.L.) — referred to

Matter of Stirling Homex Corp. (1978), 579 F.2d 206 (U.S. 2nd Cir. N.Y.) — considered

Milne v. Durham Hosiery Mills Ltd., 57 O.L.R. 228, [1925] 3 D.L.R. 725 (Ont. C.A.) — referred to

National Stadium Ltd., Re (1924), 55 O.L.R. 199 (Ont. C.A.) — referred to

Newton National Bank v. Newbegin (1896), 33 L.R.A. 727, 74 F. 135, 20 C.C.A. 339 (U.S. C.C.A.8 Kan.) — referred to

Northwestern Trust Co., Re, 7 C.B.R. 440, [1926] S.C.R. 412, [1926] 3 D.L.R. 612 (S.C.C.) — considered

Oakes v. Turquand (1867), (sub nom. *Peek v. Turquand)* L.R. 2 H.L. 325, [1861-73] All E.R. Rep. 738 (U.K. H.L.) — referred to

Olympia & York Developments Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co. (1993), 17 C.B.R. (3d) 75, 8 B.L.R. (2d) 69 (Ont. Gen. Div. [Commercial List]) — referred to

Pepper v. Litton (1939), 308 U.S. 295, 84 L. Ed. 281, 60 S. Ct. 238 (U.S. Va.) — considered

R. v. Wilson, [1983] 2 S.C.R. 594, 4 D.L.R. (4th) 577, 51 N.R. 321, [1984] 1 W.W.R. 481, 26 Man. R. (2d) 194, 9 C.C.C. (3d) 97, 37 C.R. (3d) 97 (S.C.C.) — referred to

Salomon v. Salomon & Co. (1896), [1897] A.C. 22, 45 W.R. 193, [1895-99] All E.R. Rep. 33 (U.K. H.L.) — considered

Structurlite Plastics Corp., Re (1995), 193 B.R. 451 (U.S. Bankr. S.D. Ohio) — referred to

THC Financial Corp., Re (1982), 679 F.2d 784 (U.S. 9th Cir. Hawaii) — considered

Trusts & Guarantee Co. v. Smith (1923), 4 C.B.R. 195, 54 O.L.R. 144, [1924] 2 D.L.R. 211 (Ont. C.A.) — referred to

U.S. Financial Inc., Re (1980), 648 F.2d 515, 7 Bankr. Ct. Dec. 166 (U.S. 9th Cir. Cal.) — considered

Unisource Canada Inc. v. Hongkong Bank of Canada (1998), 43 B.L.R. (2d) 226, 14 P.P.S.A.C. (2d) 112 (Ont.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Gen. Div.) — referred to

United States v. Noland (1996), 517 U.S. 535, 116 S. Ct. 1524, 134 L. Ed. 2d 748, 64 U.S.L.W. 4328, 77 A.F.T.R.2d 96-2143 (U.S. Ohio) — considered

Statutes considered:

Bankruptcy Code, 11 U.S.C. 1982

Generally — referred to

s. 510 — referred to

s. 510(b) — referred to

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Generally — referred to

APPLICATION by creditors for direction with respect to respondent's claim.

Romaine J.:

Introduction

1 This is an application for determination of three preliminary issues relating to a claim made by Big Bear Exploration Ltd. against Blue Range Resource Corporation, a company to which the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended, applies. Big Bear is the sole shareholder of Blue Range, and submits that its claim should rank equally with claims of unsecured creditors. The preliminary issues relate to the ranking of Big Bear's claim, the scope of its entitlement to pursue its claim and whether Big Bear is the proper party to advance the major portion of the claim.

2 The Applicants are the Creditors' Committee of Blue Range and Enron Canada Corp., a major creditor. Big Bear is the Respondent, together with the MRF 1998 II Limited Partnership, whose partners are in a similar situation to Big Bear.

Facts

3 Between October 27, 1998 and February 2, 1999, Big Bear took the following steps:

(a) it purchased shares of Blue Range for cash through The Toronto Stock Exchange on October 27 and 29, 1998;

(b) it undertook a hostile takeover bid on November 13, 1998, by which it sought to acquire all of the issued and outstanding Blue Range shares;

(c) it paid for the Blue Range shares sought through the takeover bid by way of a share exchange: Blue Range shareholders accepting Big Bear's offer received 11 Big Bear shares for each Blue Range share;

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(d) it issued Big Bear shares from treasury to provide the shares used in the share exchange.

4 The takeover bid was accepted by Blue Range shareholders and on December 12, 1998, Big Bear acquired control of Blue Range. It is now the sole shareholder of Blue Range.

5 Big Bear says that its decision to undertake the takeover was made in reliance upon information publicly disclosed by Blue Range regarding its financial situation. It says that after the takeover, it discovered that the information disclosed by Blue Range was misleading, and in fact the Blue Range shares were essentially worthless.

6 Big Bear as the sole shareholder of Blue Range entered into a Unanimous Shareholders' Agreement pursuant to which Big Bear replaced and took on all the rights, duties and obligations of the Blue Range directors. Using its authority under the Unanimous Shareholders' Agreement, Big Bear caused Blue Range to apply for protection under the CCAA. An order stipulating that Blue Range is a company to which the CCAA applies was granted on March 2, 1999.

7 On April 6, 1999, LoVecchio, J. issued an order which provides, in part, that:

(a) all claims of any nature must be proved by filing with the Monitor a Notice of Claim with supporting documentation, and

(b) claims not received by the Monitor by May 7, 1999, or not proved in accordance with the prescribed procedures, are forever barred and extinguished.

8 Big Bear submitted a Notice of Claim to the Monitor dated May 5, 1999 in the amount of $151,317,298 as an unsecured claim. It also filed a Notice of Motion on May 5, 1999, seeking an order lifting the stay of proceedings granted by the March 2, 1999 order for the purpose of filing a statement of claim against Blue Range. Big Bear's application for leave to file its statement of claim was denied by LoVecchio, J. on May 11, 1999.

9 On May 21, 1999, the Monitor issued a Notice of Dispute disputing in full the Big Bear claim. Big Bear filed a Notice of Motion on May 31, 1999 for:

(a) a declaration that the unsecured claim of Big Bear is a meritorious claim against Blue Range; and

(b) an order directing the expeditious trial and determination of the issues raised by the unsecured claim of Big Bear.

10 On October 4, 1999, LoVecchio, J. directed that there be a determination of two issues in respect of the Big Bear unsecured claim by way of a preliminary application. On October 28, 1999, I defined the two issues and added a third one.

11 Big Bear's Notice of Claim sets out the nature and amount of its claim against Blue Range. The amount is particularized by the schedule attached to the Notice of Claim, which identifies the claim as being comprised of the following components:

(a) the price of shares acquired for cash on October 27 and 29, 1998 ($724,454.91);

(b) the value of shares acquired by means of the share exchange of Big Bear treasury shares for Blue Range shares held by Blue Range shareholders ($147,687,298); and

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(c) "transaction costs," being costs incurred by Big Bear for consultants, professional advisers, filings, financial services, and like matters incidental to the share purchases generally, and the takeover bid in particular ($3,729,498).

Issue #1

12 With respect to the alleged share exchange loss, without considering the principle of equitable subordination, is Big Bear:

(a) an unsecured creditor of Blue Range that ranks equally with the unsecured creditors of Blue Range; or

(b) a shareholder of Blue Range that ranks after the unsecured creditors of Blue Range.

13 At the hearing, this question was expanded to include reference to the transaction costs and cash share purchase damage claims in addition to the alleged share exchange loss.

Summary of Decision

14 The nature of the Big Bear claim against Blue Range for an alleged share exchange loss, transaction costs and cash share purchase damages is in substance a claim by a shareholder for a return of what it invested *qua* shareholder. The claim therefore ranks after the claims of unsecured creditors of Blue Range.

Analysis

15 The position of the Applicants is that the share exchange itself was clearly an investment in capital, and that the claim for the share exchange loss derives solely from and is inextricably intertwined with Big Bear's interest as a shareholder of Blue Range. The Applicants submit that there are therefore good policy reasons why the claim should rank after the claims of unsecured creditors of Blue Range, and that basic corporate principles, fairness and American case law support these policy reasons. Big Bear submits that its claim is a tort claim, allowable under the CCAA, and that there is no good reason to rank the claim other than equally with unsecured creditors. Big Bear submits that the American cases cited are inappropriate to a Canadian CCAA proceeding, as they are inconsistent with Canadian law.

16 There is no Canadian law that deals directly with the issue of whether a shareholder allegedly induced by fraud to purchase shares of a debtor corporation is able to assert its claim in such a way as to achieve parity with other unsecured creditors in a CCAA proceeding. It is therefore necessary to start with basic principles governing priority disputes.

17 It is clear that in common law shareholders are not entitled to share in the assets of an insolvent corporation until after all the ordinary creditors have been paid in full: *Re Central Capital Corp.* (1996), 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223 (Ont. C.A.) at page 245; *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank* (1992), 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385 (S.C.C.) at pages 402 and 408. In that sense, Big Bear acquired not only rights but restrictions under corporate law when it acquired the Blue Range shares.

18 There is no doubt that Big Bear has exercised its rights as a shareholder of Blue Range. Pursuant to the Unanimous Shareholders' Agreement, it authorized Blue Range to file an application under the CCAA "to attempt to preserve the equity value of [Blue Range] for the benefit of the sole shareholder of [Blue Range]" (Bourchier November 1, 1999 affidavit). It now attempts to recover its alleged share exchange loss through the claims approval process and rank with unsecured creditors on its claim. The issue is whether this is a collateral attempt to obtain a return on an investment in equity through equal status with ordinary creditors that could not be accomplished through

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

its status as a shareholder.

19 In *Canada Deposit Insurance* (supra), the Supreme Court of Canada considered whether emergency financial assistance provided to the Canadian Commercial Bank by a group of lending institutions and government was properly categorized as a loan or as an equity investment for the purpose of determining whether the group was entitled to rank *pari passu* with unsecured creditors in an insolvency. The court found that, although the arrangement was hybrid in nature, combining elements of both debt and equity, it was in substance a loan and not a capital investment. It is noteworthy that the equity component of the arrangement was incidental, and in fact had never come into effect, and that the agreements between the parties clearly supported the characterization of the arrangement as a loan.

20 *Central Capital Corp.* (*supra*) deals with the issue of whether the holders of retractable preferred shares should be treated as creditors rather than shareholders under the CCAA because of the retraction feature of the shares. Weiler, J.A. commented at page 247 of the decision that it is necessary to characterize the true nature of a transaction in order to decide whether a claim is a claim provable in either bankruptcy or under the CCAA. She stated that a court must look to the surrounding circumstances to determine "whether the true nature of the relationship is that of a shareholder who has equity in the company or whether it is that of a creditor owed a debt or liability."

21 The court in *Central Capital Corp.* found that the true nature of the relationship between the preferred shareholders and the debtor company was that of shareholders. In doing so, it considered the statutory provision that prevents a corporation from redeeming its shares while insolvent, the articles of the corporation, and policy considerations. In relation to the latter factor, the court commented that in an insolvency where debts will exceed assets, the policy of federal insolvency legislation precludes shareholders from looking to the assets until the creditors have been paid (*supra*, page 257).

22 In this case, the true nature of Big Bear's claim is more difficult to characterize. There may well be scenarios where the fact that a party with a claim in tort or debt is a shareholder is coincidental and incidental, such as where a shareholder is also a regular trade creditor of a corporation, or slips and falls outside the corporate office and thus has a claim in negligence against the corporation. In the current situation, however, the very core of the claim is the acquisition of Blue Range shares by Big Bear and whether the consideration paid for such shares was based on misrepresentation. Big Bear had no cause of action until it acquired shares of Blue Range, which it did through share purchases for cash prior to becoming a majority shareholder, as it suffered no damage until it acquired such shares. This tort claim derives from Big Bear's status as a shareholder, and not from a tort unrelated to that status. The claim for misrepresentation therefore is hybrid in nature and combines elements of both a claim in tort and a claim as shareholder. It must be determined what character it has in substance.

23 It is true that Big Bear does not claim recission. Therefore, this is not a claim for return of capital in the direct sense. What is being claimed, however, is an award of damages measured as the difference between the "true" value of Blue Range shares and their "misrepresented" value - in other words, money back from what Big Bear "paid" by way of consideration. Although the matter is complicated by reason that the consideration paid for Blue Range shares by Big Bear was Big Bear treasury shares, the Notice of Claim filed by Big Bear quantifies the loss by assigning a value to the treasury shares. A tort award to Big Bear could only represent a return of what Big Bear invested in equity of Blue Range. It is that kind of return that is limited by the basic common law principal that shareholders rank after creditors in respect of any return on their equity investment. Whether payment of the tort liability by Blue Range would affect Blue Range's stated capital account is irrelevant, since the shares were not acquired from Blue Range but from its shareholders.

24 In considering the question of the characterization of this claim, it is noteworthy that Mr. Tonken in his March 2, 1999 affidavit in support of Blue Range's application to apply the CCAA did not include the Big Bear claim in his list of estimated outstanding debt, accounts payable and other liabilities. The affidavit does, however, set out details of the alleged mispresentations.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

25 I find that the alleged share exchange loss derives from and is inextricably intertwined with Big Bear's shareholder interest in Blue Range. The nature of the claim is in substance a claim by a shareholder for a return of what it invested *qua* shareholder, rather than an ordinary tort claim.

26 Given the true nature of the claim, where should it rank relative to the claims of unsecured creditors?

27 The CCAA does not provide a statutory scheme for distribution, as it is based on the premise that a Plan of Arrangement will provide a classification of elaims which will be presented to creditors for approval. The Plan of Arrangement presented by CNRL in the Blue Range situation has been approved by creditors and sanctioned by the Court. Section 3.1 of the Plan states that claims shall be grouped into two classes: one for Class A Claimants and one for Class B Claimants, which are described as claimants that are "unsecured creditors" within the meaning of the CCAA, but do not include "a Person with a Claim which, pursuant to Applicable Law, is subordinate to claims of trade creditors of any Blue Range Entities." The defined term "Claims" includes indebtedness, liability or obligation of any kind. Applicable Law includes orders of this Court.

28 Although there are no binding authorities directly on point on the issue of ranking, the Applicants submit that there are a number of policy reasons for finding that the Big Bear claim should rank subordinate to the claims of unsecured creditors.

29 The first policy reason is based on the fundamental corporate principle that claims of shareholders should rank below those of creditors on an insolvency. Even though this claim is a tort claim on its face, it is in substance a claim by a shareholder for a return of what it paid for shares by way of damages. The Articles of Blue Range state that a holder of Class A Voting Common Shares is entitled to receive the "remaining property of the corporation upon dissolution in equal rank with the holders of all other common shares of the Corporation". As pointed out by Laskin, J. in *Central Capital (supra* at page 274):

> Holding that the appellants do not have provable claims accords with sound corporatc policy. On the insolvency of a company the claims of creditors have always ranked ahead of the claims of shareholders for the return of their capital. Case law and statute law protect creditors by preventing companies from using their funds to prejudice creditors' chances of repayment. Creditors rely on these protections in making loans to companies.

30 Although what is envisaged here is not that Blue Range will pay out funds to retract shares, the result is the same: Blue Range would be paying out funds to the benefit of its sole shareholder to the prejudice of third-party creditors.

31 It should be noted that this is not a case, as in the recent restructuring of Eatons under the CCAA, where a payment to the shareholders was clearly set out in the Plan of Arrangement and approved by the creditors and the court.

32 As counsel for Engage Energy, one of the trade creditors, stated on May 11, 1999 during Big Bear's application for an order lifting the stay order under the CCAA and allowing Big Bear to file a statement of claim:

> We've gone along in this process with a general understanding in our mind as to what the creditor pool is, and as recently as middle of April, long after the evidence will show that Big Bear was identifying in its own mind the existence of this claim, public statements were continuing to be made, setting out the creditor pool, which did not include this claim. And this makes a significant difference in how people react to supporting an ongoing plan...

33 Another policy reason which supports subordinating the Big Bear claim is a recognition that creditors conduct business with corporations on the assumption that they will be given priority over shareholders in the event of an

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

insolvency. This assumption was referred to by Laskin, J. in *Central Capital (supra)*, in legal textbooks (Hadden, Forbes and Simmonds, Canadian Business Organizations Law Toronto: Butterworths, 1984 at 310, 311), and has been explicitly recognized in American case law. The court in *Matter of Stirling Homex Corp.*, 579 F.2d 206 (U.S. 2nd Cir. N.Y. 1978) at page 211 referred to this assumption as follows:

> Defrauded stockholder claimants in the purchase of stock are presumed to have been bargaining for equity type profits and assumed equity type risks. Conventional creditors are presumed to have dealt with the corporation with the reasonable expectation that they would have a senior position against its assets, to that of alleged stockholder claims based on fraud.

34 The identification of risk-taking assumed by shareholders and creditors is not only relevant in a general sense, but can be illustrated by the behaviour of Big Bear in this particular case. In the evidence put before me, Big Bear's president described how, in the course of Big Bear's hostile takeover of Blue Range, it sought access to Blue Range's books and records for information, but had its requests denied. Nevertheless, Big Bear decided to pursue the takeover in the absence of information it knew would have been prudent to obtain. Should the creditors be required to share the result of that type of risk-taking with Big Bear? The creditors are already suffering the results of misrepresentation, if it occurred, in the inability of Blue Range to make full payment on its trade obligations.

35 The Applicants submit that a decision to allow Big Bear to stand *pari passu* with ordinary creditors would create a fundamental change in the assumptions upon which business is carried on between corporations and creditors, requiring creditors to re-evaluate the need to obtain secured status. It was this concern, in part, that led the court in *Stirling Homex* to find that it was fair and equitable that conventional creditors should take precedence over defrauded shareholder claims (*supra* at page 208).

36 The Applicants also submit that the reasoning underlying the *Central Capital Corp.* case (where the court found that retraction rights in shares do not create a debt that can stand equally with the debt of shareholders) and the cases where shareholders have attempted to rescind their shareholdings after a corporation has been found insolvent is analogous to the Big Bear situation, and the same result should ensue.

37 It is clear that, both in Canada and in the United Kingdom, once a company is insolvent, shareholders are not allowed to rescind their shares on the basis of misrepresentation: *Re Northwestern Trust Co.*, [1926] S.C.R. 412 (S.C.C.) at 419; *Milne v. Durham Hosiery Mills Ltd.*, [1925] 3 D.L.R. 725 (Ont. C.A.); *Trusts & Guarantee Co. v. Smith* (1923), 54 O.L.R. 144 (Ont. C.A.); *Re National Stadium Ltd.* (1924), 55 O.L.R. 199 (Ont. C.A.); *Oakes v. Turquand* (1867), [1861-73] All E.R. Rep. 738 (U.K. H.L.) at page 743-744.

38 The court in *Northwestern Trust Co. (supra* at page 419) in obiter dicta refers to a claim of recission for fraud, and comments that the right to rescind in such a case may be lost due to a change of circumstances making it unjust to exercise the right. Duff, J. then refers to the long settled principle that a shareholder who has the right to reseind his shares on the ground of misrepresentation will lose that right if he fails to exercise it before the commencement of winding-up proceedings, and comments:

> The basis of this is that the winding-up order creates an entirely new situation, by altering the relations, not only between the creditors and the shareholders, but also among the shareholders *inter se*.

39 This is an explicit recognition that in an insolvency, a corporation may not be able to satisfy the claims of all creditors, thus changing the entire complexion of the corporation, and rights that a shareholder may have been entitled to prior to an insolvency can be lost or limited.

40 In the Blue Range situation, Big Bear has actively embraced its shareholder status despite the allegations of misrepresentation, putting Blue Range under the CCAA in an attempt to preserve its equity value and, in the result,

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

holding Blue Range's creditors at bay. Through the provision of management services, Big Bear has participated in adjudicating on the validity of creditor claims, and has then used that same CCAA claim approval process to attempt to prove its claim for misrepresentation. It may well be inequitable to allow Big Bear to exercise all of the rights it had arising from its status as shareholder before CCAA proceedings had commenced without recognition of Blue Range's profound change of status once the stay order was granted. Certainly, given the weight of authority, Big Bear would not likely have been entitled to rescind its purchase of shares on the basis of misrepresentation, had the Blue Range shares been issued from treasury.

41 Finally, the Applicants submit that it is appropriate to take guidance from certain American cases which are directly on point on this issue.

42 The question I was asked to address expressly excludes consideration of the principle of "equitable subordination". The Applicants submit that the principle of equitable subordination that is excluded for the purpose of this application is the statutory principle codified in the U.S. Bankruptcy Code in 1978 (Bankruptcy Code, Rules and Forms (1999 Ed.) West Group, Subchapter I, Section 510 (b)). This statutory provision requires notice and a full hearing, and relates to the ability of a court to subordinate an allowed claim to another claim using the principles of equitable subordination set out and defined in case law. The Applicants submit, however, that I should look to three American cases that preceded this statutory codification and that dealt with subordination of claims by defrauded shareholders to the claims of ordinary unsecured creditors on an equitable basis.

43 The first of these cases is *Stirling Homex (supra)*. The issue dealt with by the United States Court of Appeals, Second Circuit, is directly on point: whether claims filed by allegedly defrauded shareholders of a debtor corporation should be subordinated to claims filed by ordinary unsecured creditors for the purposes of formulating a reorganization plan. The court referred to the decision of, 308 U.S. 295 at page 305, 60 S. Ct. 238, 84 L. Ed. 281 (U.S. Va. 1939)) where the Supreme Court commented that the mere fact that a shareholder has a claim against the bankrupt company does not mean it must be accorded *pari passu* status with other creditors, and that the subordination of that claim may be necessitated by principles of equity. Elaborating on this, the court in *Stirling Homex* (*supra* at page 213) stated that where the debtor corporation is insolvent, the equities favour the general creditors rather than the allegedly defrauded shareholders, since in this case, the real party against which the shareholders are seeking relief is the general creditors whose percentage of realization will be reduced if relief is given to the shareholders. The court quotes a comment made by an earlier Court of Appeals (*Newton National Bank v. Newbegin*, 74 F. 135 (U.S. C.C.A.8 Kan. 1896), 140:

> When a corporation becomes bankrupt, the temptation to lay aside the garb of a stockholder, on one pretense or another, and to assume the role of creditor, is very strong, and all attempts of that kind should be viewed with suspicion.

44 Although the court in *Stirling Homex* refers to its responsibility under US bankruptcy law to ensure that a plan of reorganization is "fair and equitable" and to the "absolute priority" rule of classification under US bankruptcy principles, it is clear that the basis for its decision is the general rule of equity, a "sense of simple fairness" (*supra*, page 215). Despite the differences that may exist between Canadian and American insolvency law in this area, this case is persuasive for its reasoning based on equitable principles.

45 If Big Bear's claim is allowed to rank equally with unsecured creditors, this will open the door in many insolvency scenarios for aggrieved shareholders to claim misrepresentation or fraud. There may be many situations where it could be argued that there should have been better disclosure of the corporation's declining fortunes, for who would deliberately have invested in a corporation that has become insolvent. Although the recognition that this may greatly complicate the process of adjudicating claims under the CCAA is not of itself sufficient to subordinate Big Bear's claim, it is a factor that may be taken into account.

46 The Applicants also cite the case of *Re U.S. Financial Inc.*, 648 F.2d 515 (U.S. 9th Cir. Cal. 1980). This case is

less useful, as it was decided primarily on the basis of the absolute priority rule, but while the case was not decided on equitable grounds, the court commented that support for its decision was found in the recognition of the importance of recognizing differences in expectations between creditors and shareholders when classifying claims (*supra* at page 524). The court also stated that although both creditors and shareholders had been victimized by fraud, it was equitable to impose the risks of insolvency and illegality on the shareholders whose investment, by its very nature, was a risky one.

47 The final case cited to me on this issue is *Re THC Financial Corp.*, 679 F.2d 784 (U.S. 9th Cir. Hawaii 1982), where again the court concluded that claims of defrauded shareholders must be subordinated to the claims of the general creditors. The court commented that the claimant shareholders had bargained for equity-type profits and equity-type risks in purchasing their shares, and one such risk was the risk of fraud. As pointed out previously, Big Bear had an appreciation of the risks of proceeding with its takeover bid without access to the books and records of Blue Range and took the deliberate risk of proceeding in any event.

48 In *THC Financial Corp.*, the claimants argued that since they had a number of possible causes of action in addition to their claim of fraud, they should not subordinated merely because they were shareholders. The court found, however, that their claim was essentially that of defrauded shareholders and not as victims of an independent tort. All of the claimants' theories of recovery were based on the same operative facts - the fraudulent scheme.

49 Big Bear submits that ascribing some legal impediment to a shareholder pursuing a remedy in tort against a company in which it holds shares violates the principle set out in *Salomon v. Salomon & Co.* (1896), [1897] A.C. 22 (U.K. H.L.) that corporations are separate and distinct entities from their shareholders. In my view, this is not in issue. What is being sought here is not to limit a tort action by a shareholder against a corporation but to subordinate claims made *qua* shareholder to claims made by creditors in an insolvency situation. That shareholder rights with respect to claims against a corporation are not unlimited has already been established by the cases on rescission and recognized by statutory limitations on redemption and retraction. In this case, the issue is not the right to assert the claim, but the right to rank with creditors in the distribution of the proceeds of a pool of assets that will be insufficient to cover all claims. No piercing of the corporate veil is being suggested or would result.

50 Counsel for Big Bear cautions against the adoption of principles set out in the American cases on the basis that some decisions on equitable subordination require inequitable conduct by the claimant as a precondition to subordinating a claim, referring to a three-part test set out in a number of cases. This discussion of the inequitable conduct precondition takes place in the broader context of equitable subordination for any cause as it is codified under Section 510 of the US Bankruptcy Code. In any event, it appears that more recent American cases do not restrict the use of equitable subordination to cases of claimant misconduct, citing, specifically, that stock redemption claims have been subordinated in a number of cases even when there is no inequitable conduct by the shareholder. "Stock redemption" is the term used for cases involving fraud or misrepresentation: *United States v. Noland*, 517 U.S. 535 (U.S. Ohio 1996); *Re Structurlite Plastics Corp.*, 193 B.R. 451 (U.S. Bankr. S.D. Ohio 1995). Some of the American cases draw a distinction between cases where misconduct is generally required before subordination will be imposed and cases where "the claim itself is of a status susceptible to subordination, such as ... a claim for damages arising from the purchase ... of a security of the debtor": *United States v. Noland (supra*, at paragraph 542).

51 The issue of whether equitable subordination as codified in Section 510 of the U.S. Bankruptcy Code should form part of the law in Canada has been raised in several cases but left undecided. Big Bear submits that these cases establish that if equitable subordination is to be part of Canadian law, it should be on the basis of the U.S. three-part test which includes the condition of inequitable conduct. Again, I cannot accept this submission. It is true that Iacobucci, J. in *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp.*, while he expressly refrains from deciding whether a comparable doctrine should exist in Canada, refers to the three-part test and states that he does not view the facts of the *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp.* case as giving rise to inequitable conduct. It should be noted, however, that that case did not involve a claim by a shareholder at all, since the lenders had never received the securities that were an option under the agreements, and that the relationship had at this point in the case been characterized as a debtor/creditor relationship.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

52 At any rate, this case, together with *Olympia & York Developments Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co.* (1993), 17 C.B.R. (3d) 75 (Ont. Gen. Div. [Commercial List]) and *Unisource Canada Inc. v. Hongkong Bank of Canada* (1998), 43 B.L.R. (2d) 226 (Ont. Gen. Div.) all refer to the doctrine of equitable subordination codified in the U.S. Bankruptcy Code which is not in issue here. The latter two cases appear to have accepted the erroneous proposition that inequitable misconduct is required in all cases under the American doctrine.

53 Big Bear also submits that the equitable principles that exist in U.S. law which have led the courts to ignore separate corporate personality in the case of subsidiary corporations are related to equitable principles used to subordinate shareholder claims. The basis for this submission appears to be a reference by the British Columbia Court of Appeal in *B.G. Preeco I (Pacific Coast) Ltd. v. Bon Street Holdings Ltd.* (1989), 43 B.L.R. 67 (B.C. C.A.) to the *Pepper v. Litton* case (*supra*) and the so-called "Deep Rock doctrine" under American law. I do not see a link between the comments made in *Pepper v. Litton* and referred to in *B.G. Preeco* on an entirely different issue and comments concerning the court's equitable jurisdiction in the case of claims by shareholders against insolvent corporations.

54 I acknowledge that caution must be used in following the approach taken in American cases to ensure that the principles underlying such approach do not arise from differences between U.S. and Canadian law. However, I find that the comments made by the American courts in these cases relating to the policy reasons for subordinating defrauded shareholder claims to those of ordinary creditors are persuasive, as they are rooted in principles of equity that are very similar to the equitable principles used by Canadian courts.

55 American cases are particularly useful in the areas of commercial and insolvency law given that the larger economy in the United States generates a wider variety of issues that are adjudicated by the courts. There is precedent for the use of such cases: Laskin, J. in *Central Capital Corp.* (*supra*) used the analysis set out in American case law on whether preferred shareholders can claim as creditors in an insolvency to help him reach his conclusion.

56 The three American cases decided on this direct issue before the 1978 statutory codification of the law of equitable subordination are not based on a doctrine of American law that is inconsistent with or foreign to Canadian common law. It is not necessary to adopt the U.S. absolute priority rule to follow the approach they espouse, which is based on equitable principles of fairness and policy. There is no principled reason to disregard the approach set out in these cases, which have application to Canadian business and economy, and I have found them useful in considering this issue.

57 Based on my characterization of the claim, the equitable principles and considerations set out in the American cases, the general expectations of creditors and shareholders with respect to priority and assumption of risk, and the basic equitable principle that claims of defrauded shareholders should rank after the claims of ordinary creditors in a situation where there are inadequate assets to satisfy all claims, I find that Big Bear must rank after the unsecured creditors of Blue Range in respect to the alleged share exchange loss, the claim for transaction costs and the claim for cash share purchase damages.

Issue #2

58 *Assuming (without admitting) misrepresentation by Blue Range and reliance on it by Big Bear, is the alleged share exchange loss a loss or damage incurred by Big Bear and, accordingly, is Big Bear a proper party to advance the claim for such a loss?*

Summary of Decision

59 As the alleged share exchange loss is not a loss incurred by Big Bear, Big Bear is not the proper party to advance this claim.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Analysis

60 The Applicants submit that negligence is only actionable if a plaintiff can prove that it suffered damages, as the purpose of awarding damages in tort is to compensate for actual loss. This is a significant difference between damages in tort and damages in contract. In order for a plaintiff to have a cause of action in negligent misrepresentation, it must satisfy the court as to the usual elements of duty of care and breach thereof, and it must establish that it has sustained damages from that breach.

61 The Applicants argue that Big Bear did not suffer any damages arising from the share exchange. The Big Bear shares used in the share exchange came from treasury: Big Bear did not use any corporate funds or corporate assets to purchase the Blue Range shares. As the shares used in the exchange did not exist prior to the transaction, Big Bear was essentially in the same financial position pre-issuance as it was post-issuance in terms of its assets and liabilities. The nature and composition of Big Bear's assets did not change as the treasury shares were created and issued for the sole purpose of the share exchange. Therefore, Big Bear did not sustain a loss in the amount of the value of the shares. The Applicants submit that the only potential loss is that of the pre-takeover shareholders of Big Bear, as the value of their shares may have been diluted as a result of the share exchange. However, even if there was such a loss, Big Bear is not the proper party to pursue such an action. Just as shareholders may not bring an action for a loss which properly belongs to the corporation, a corporation may not bring an action for a loss directly incurred by its shareholders.

62 Big Bear claims that it is entitled to recover the value of the Big Bear shares that were issued in furtherance of the share exchange. It says that it can prove all the elements of negligent misrepresentation: there was a special relationship; material misrepresentations were made to Big Bear; those representations were made negligently; Big Bear relied on those representations; and Big Bear suffered damage.

63 It submits that damages for negligent misrepresentation are calculated as the difference between the represented value of the shares less their sale value. Big Bear contends that it matters not that the consideration for the Blue Range shares was Big Bear shares issued from treasury. As long as the consideration is adequate consideration for legal purposes, its form does not affect the measure of damages awarded by the courts for negligent misrepresentation. Big Bear says that it bargained for a company with a certain value, and, in doing so, it gave up its own shares worth that value. Therefore, Big Bear submits that it clearly incurred a loss.

64 Big Bear submits that it is the proper party to pursue this head of damages. While the corporation has met the test for negligent misrepresentation, the shareholders likely could not, as the representations in questions were not made to them. In any event, Big Bear indicates that it does not claim for any damages caused by dilution of the shares. It also notes that a claim for dilution would not be the same as the face value of the shares issued in the share exchange, which is the amount claimed in the Notice of Claim.

65 Big Bear's claim is in tort, not contract. This is an important distinction, as the issue at hand concerns the measure of damages. The measure of damages is not necessarily the same in contract as it is in tort.

66 It is a first principle of tort law that a person is entitled to be put in the position, insofar as possible, that he or she was before the tort occurred. While the courts were historically loath to award damages for pure economic loss, this position was softened in *Hedley Byrne & Co. v. Heller & Partners Ltd.* (1963), [1964] A.C. 465 (U.K. H.L.) where the court confirmed that damages could be recovered in this type of case. When assessing damages for negligent misrepresentation resulting in pure economic loss, the goal is to put the party who relied on the misrepresentation in the position which it would have been in had the misrepresentation not occurred. While the parties to this application appear to agree on this principle, it is the application thereof with which they disagree.

67 The proper measure of damages in cases of misrepresentation is discussed in *S.M. Waddams, The Law of*

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Damages (Toronto: Canada Law Book Inc., Looseleaf, Dec. 1998), where the author states:

> The English and Canadian cases have consistently held that the proper measure [with respect to fraudulent misrepresentation] is the tortious measure, that is the amount of money required to put the plaintiff in the position that would have been occupied not if the statement had been true but if the statement had not been made. The point was made clearly in *McConnel v. Wright*, [1903] 1 Ch. 546 (C.A.):
>
> > It is not an action for breach of contract, and, therefore, no damages in respect of prospective gains which the person contracting was entitled by his contract to expect come in, but it is an action of tort - it is an action for a wrong done whereby the plaintiff was tricked out of certain money in his pocket; and therefore, prima facic, the highest limit of his damages is the whole extent of his loss, and that loss is measured by the money which was in his pocket and is now in the pocket of the company. That is the ultimate, final, highest standard of his loss. (at 5-19, 5-20)
>
> Since the decision of the House of Lords in 1963 in *Hedley Byrne Ltd. v. Heller & Partners Ltd.*, [1964] A.C. 465 (H.L.) it has been established that an action lies for negligent misrepresentation causing economic loss. It naturally follows from acceptance of out-of pocket loss rather than the contractual measure as the basic measure of damages for fraud, that the same basic measure applies to negligent misrepresentation. (at 5-28).

68 Big Bear claims to be entitled to the difference between the actual value and the exchange value of the shares. The flaw in this assertion is that it focuses on what Big Bear bargained for as opposed to what it actually received, which is akin to a contractual measure of damages. Big Bear clearly states that it is not maintaining an action in contract, only in tort. Damages in tort are limited to the losses which a plaintiff *actually incurs* as a result of the misrepresentation. Thus, Big Bear is not entitled to recover what it expected to receive as a result of the transaction; it is entitled to be compensated only for that which it actually lost. In other words, what did Big Bear have before the loss which it did not have afterwards? To determine what losses Big Bear actually sustained, its position after the share exchange must be compared with its position prior to the share exchange.

69 The situation at hand is unique. Due to a negligent misrepresentation, Big Bear was induced to give up something which, although it had value, was of substantially no cost to the corporation, and in fact did not even exist but for the misrepresentation. Big Bear created shares which had a value for the purpose of the share exchange, in that Blue Range shareholders were willing to accept them in exchange for Blue Range shares. However, outside of transaction costs, those shares had no actual cost to Big Bear, as compared to the obvious costs assoeiated with a payment by way of cash or tangible assets. Big Bear cannot say that after the share exchange, it had lost approximately $150 million dollars, because the shares essentially did not exist prior to the transaction, and the cost of creating those shares is not equivalent to their face value. Big Bear retains the ability to issue a limitless number of shares from treasury in the future; any loss in this regard would not be equivalent to the actual value of the shares. Therefore, all that is required to return Big Bear to its pre-misrepresentation position is compensation for the actual costs associated with issuing the shares.

70 That Big Bear has not incurred a loss in the face value of the exchanged shares is demonstrated by comparing the existing facts with hypothetical situations in which such a loss may be found. Had Big Bear been required to pay for the shares used in the exchange, for instance, by purchasing shares from existing Big Bear shareholders, there would have been a elear loss of funds evidenced in the Big Bear financial statements. Big Bear's financial position prior to the exchange would have been significantly better than its position afterwards. However, no such difference results from the mere exchange of newly-issued shares. If there had been evidence that Big Bear was or could be compelled to redeem or retract the new shares at the value assigned to them at the time of the share exchange, Big Bear may have a loss in the amount of the exchange value of the shares. However, there is no evidence of such a redemption or retraction feature attaching to these shares.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

71 In sum, Big Bear's position prior to the share exchange is that the Big Bear shares issued as part of the exchange did not exist. As a result of the alleged misrepresentation, Big Bear issued shares from treasury. These shares would not have been issued but for the misrepresentation. All that is required to put Big Bear back into the position it was in prior to the negligent misrepresentation is compensation for the cost of issuing the shares, which is not the same as the exchange value of those shares. Although this is somewhat of an anomalous situation, it is consistent with the accepted tort principle that, except in cases warranting punitive damages, damages in tort are awarded to compensate for actual loss. A party may not recover in tort for a loss of something it never had. Indeed, if Big Bear was awarded damages for the share exchange equal to what it has claimed, it would be in a better position financially than it was prior to the exchange. To the extent that shareholders would indirectly benefit, they would not only be Big Bear's pre-exchange shareholders, who may have suffered a dilution loss, but a new group of shareholders, including former Blue Range shareholders who participated in the exchange.

72 Big Bear submits that it incurred other losses as a result of the misrepresentation. Transaction costs incurred in the share exchange may be properly characterized as damages in tort, as those costs would not have been incurred but for the negligent misrepresentation. The same is true for the Big Bear claim for cash expended to purchase Blue Range shares prior to the share exchange. However, as I have indicated in my decision on Issue #1, Big Bear's claim for transaction costs and for cash share purchase damages ranks after the claims of other unsecured creditors. There may also be losses such as loss of ability to raise equity. There was no evidence of this before me in this application, and I have addressed Big Bear's ability to advance a claim for this type of loss in the decision relating to Issue #3.

73 Finally, there may also be a loss in the form of dilution of the value of the Big Bear shares. However, as Big Bear admits in its submissions, no such claim is made by the corporation, and any loss relating to a diluted share value would not be the same amount as the exchange value of the shares.

74 In the result, I find that Big Bear is not the proper party to pursue a claim for the alleged share exchange loss.

Issue #3

Is Big Bear entitled to make or advance by way of argument in these proceedings the claims represented by the heads of damage specified in the draft Statement of Claim set out at Exhibit "F" to the affidavit of A. Jeffrey Tonken dated June 25, 1999?

75 In addition to claims for damages for negligent misrepresentation, the claims that are set out in the draft Statement of Claim are claims for remedies for oppressive and unfairly prejudicial conduct and claims for loss of opportunity to pursue valuable investments and endeavours and loss of ability to raise equity.

Summary of Decision

76 Given the orders made by LoVecchio, J. on April 6, 1999 and May 11, 1999, Big Bear is not entitled to advance the claims represented by the heads of damage specified in the draft Statement of Claim other than as set out in its Notice of Claim.

Analysis

77 Big Bear submits that it is clear that, in an appropriate case, a complex liability issue that arises in the context of CCAA proceedings may be determined by a trial, including provision for production and discovery: *Algoma Steel Corp. v. Royal Bank* (1992), 11 C.B.R. (3d) 11 (Ont. C.A.). Big Bear also submits that the court has the jurisdiction to overlook technical complaints about the contents of a Notice of Claim. The CCAA does not prescribe a claim form, nor set the rules for completion and contexts of a claim form, and it is common ground that in this case, the form used for the "Notice of Claim" was not approved by any order of the court. At any rate, Big Bear submits that it is not

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

seeking to amend its claim to add new claims or to claim additional amounts.

78 It makes that assertion apparently on the basis that the major parties concerned with CCAA proceedings in the Blue Range matter were aware of the nature of Big Bear's additional claims by reason of the draft Statement of Claim attached to Mr. Tonken's May 5, 1999 affidavit, although that affidavit was filed in support of an application to lift the stay imposed under the CCAA, an application which was dismissed by LoVecchio, J. on May 11, 1999.

79 Big Bear characterizes the issue as whether it must prove the exact amount claimed in its Notice of Claim or otherwise have its claim barred forever. It submits that the bare contents of the Notice of Claim cannot be construed as a fixed election barring a determination and assessment of an unliquidated claim for tort damages, and that it would be inequitable to deny Big Bear a hearing on the substance of its claim based on a perceived technical deficiency in the contents of the Notice of Claim.

80 In summary, Big Bear asks that the court direct an expedited trial for the hearing of its claim as outlined in the draft Statement of Claim.

81 The Applicants submit that, by attempting now to make claims other than the claims set out in the Notice of Claim, Big Bear is attempting to indirectly and collaterally attack the orders of LoVecchio, J. dated April 6, 1999 and May 11, 1999, specifically:

> a) by adding claims for alleged heads of damage other than those specified in the Notice of Claim contrary to the claims bar order of April 6, 1999; and
>
> b) by attempting to include portions of the draft Statement of Claim relating to other alleged heads of damage in the Notice of Claim contrary to the May 11, 1999 order dismissing leave to file the draft Statement of Claim.

82 While it is true that a court has jurisdiction to overlook technical irregularities in a Notice of Claim, the issue is not whether the court should overlook technical non-compliance with, or ambiguity in, a form, but whether it is appropriate to do so in this case where previous orders have been made relating to these issues. Here, Big Bear chose to pursue its claims through two different routes. It filed a Notice of Claim alleging damages for a share exchange loss, transaction costs and the cost of shares purchased before the takeover bid, all damage claims that can reasonably be identified as being related to an action for negligent misrepresentation. At about the same time, it brought an application to lift the stay granted under the CCAA and file a Statement of Claim that alleged other causes of action. That application was dismissed, and the order dismissing it was never appealed. This is not a situation as in *Re Cohen* (1956), 19 W.W.R. 14 (Alta. C.A.) where a claim made on one basis was later sought to be made on a different basis, nor an issue of Big Bear lacking, the necessary information to make its claim, although quantification of damage may have been difficult to determine. Given the previous application by Big Bear, this is a collateral or indirect attack on the effectiveness of LoVecchio, J.'s orders, and should not be allowed: *R. v. Wilson* (1983), 4 D.L.R. (4th) 577 (S.C.C.) at 599). The effeet of the two orders made by LoVecchio, J. is to prevent Big Bear from advancing its claim other than as identified in its Notice of Claim, which cannot reasonably be interpreted to extend beyond the claims for damages for negligent misrepresentation.

83 It is true that the Notice of Claim form is not designed for unliquidated tort claims. I do not accept, however, that it was not possible for Big Bear to include claims under other heads of damages in the claim process by, for example, attaching the draft Statement of Claim to the Notice of Claim, or by incorporating such claims by way of schedule or appendix, as was done with respect to the claims for damages for negligent misrepresentation.

84 I note that LoVecchio, J. issued a judgment after this application was heard relating to claims for relief from the impact of the claims procedure established by the court by a number of creditors who filed late or wished to amend

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

their claims after the claims bar date of May 7, 1999 had passed. Although LoVecchio, J. allowed these claims, and found that it was appropriate in the circumstances to grant flexibility with respect to the applications before him, he noted that total amount of the applications made to him would be less than 1.4 million dollars, and the impact of allowing the applications was minimal to the remaining creditors. The applications before him do not appear to involve issues which had been the subject of previous court orders, as in the current situation, nor would they have the same implication to creditors as would Big Bear's claim. The decision of LoVecchio, J. in the circumstances of the applications before him is distinguishable from this issue.

Order accordingly.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 7

2001 CarswellAlta 913, 2001 ABQB 583, [2001] A.W.L.D. 539, [2001] 10 W.W.R. 305, 28 C.B.R. (4th) 228, 95 Alta. L.R. (3d) 166, 294 A.R. 15, 107 A.C.W.S. (3d) 182

National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd.

NATIONAL BANK OF CANADA, BANK ONE, NA AND BANK ONE, CANADA (Plaintiffs) and MERIT ENERGY LTD. (Defendant) and IN THE MATTER OF THE BANKRUPTCY OF MERIT ENERGY LTD.

Alberta Court of Queen's Bench

LoVecchio J.

Heard: April 30, 2001
Judgment: July 3, 2001[FN*]
Docket: Calgary 0001-04994, Bankruptcy No. 073154

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: *Frank Dearlove, Chris Simard*, for Arthur Andersen Inc.

William E. McNally, David A. Klein, for Larry Delf, Representative Flow-Through Shareholder

Jim G. Shea, for Flow-Through Shareholders who are not members of the Representative Class

Norman D. Anderson (Agent), for Magellan Aerospace Limited, Canada Dominion Resources Limited Partnership III

Matthew R. Lindsay, Phil J. Schreiber, for Underwriters except, First Energy Capital Corpration

Tristram Mallet, for First Energy Capital Corporation

Douglas G. Stokes, for certain Directors

D. Detomasi, for Barry Stobo

Jeff Sharpe, for Duncan Chisholm, Laurence Waller

Graham McLennan, for PriceWaterHouseCoopers LLP

Steven H. Leitl, for National Bank of Canada, Bank One, NA, Bank One Canada

Subject: Insolvency; Corporate and Commercial; Torts

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Bankruptcy --- Priorities of claims — Unsecured claims — Priority with respect to other unsecured creditors

Underwriters participated in distribution of several flow-through shares of company, marketed on strength of exploration company's tax bencfits — Company's accumulated expenses and tax benefits wcre far below amounts projected — Company became insolvent and entered receivership — Company's shareholders brought several actions against company, company's directors, officers and auditor, alleging misrepresentations in prospectus — Underwriters, dieetors and officers of exploration company were denied status as equitable lien holders — Trustee brought application for determination of status of shareholders, directors, owners, and auditor and underwriters as creditors of company — Directors, officers, auditor and underwriters were unsecured creditors of company — Flow-through shareholders were not creditors company — Substance of shareholders' claims was for return of invested equity — Fact that shareholders' claims were not made in tort did not change substance of claims — Fact that some aspects of share transaction resembled debtor creditor relationship did not change shareholders to creditors — Substance of underwriters' claim was for relief based on contractual, legal and equitable duties and not return of investment — Underwriters' claim was not too contingent, as was not too remote or speculative in nature — Underwriters' claim for costs and disbursements incurred defending shareholders' claims was not contingent and was independent grounds for claim.

Bankruptcy --- Priorities of claims — Restricted and postponed claims — Officers, directors, and stockholders

Underwriters participated in distribution of several flow-through shares of company, marketed on strength of exploration company's tax benefits — Company's accumulated expenses and tax benefits were far below amounts projected — Company became insolvent and entered receivership — Company's shareholders brought several actions against company, company's directors, officers and auditor, alleging misrepresentations in prospectus — Directors and officers of exploration company were denied status as equitable lien holders — Trustee brought application for determination of status of shareholders, directors, owners — Directors and officers were unsecured creditors of company — Flow-through shareholders were not creditors company — Substance of shareholders' claims was for return of invested equity — Fact that shareholders' claims were not made in tort did not change substance of claims — Fact that some aspects of share transaction resembled debtor creditor relationship did not change shareholders to creditors.

Cases considered by *LoVecchio J.*:

Blue Range Resource Corp., Re, 2000 CarswellAlta 12, 76 Alta. L.R. (3d) 338, [2000] 4 W.W.R. 738, 15 C.B.R. (4th) 169, 259 A.R. 30 (Alta. Q.B.) — considered

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank, 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, 16 C.B.R. (3d) 154, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 131 A.R. 321, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 25 W.A.C. 321, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 143 N.R. 321 (S.C.C.) — considered

Canadian Triton International Ltd., Re (1997), 49 C.B.R. (3d) 192 (Ont. Bktcy.) — referred to

Central Capital Corp., Re (1996), 38 C.B.R. (3d) 1, 26 B.L.R. (2d) 88, 132 D.L.R. (4th) 223, 27 O.R. (3d) 494, (sub nom. *Royal Bank v. Central Capital Corp.*) 88 O.A.C. 161 (Ont. C.A.) — considered

Claude Resources Inc. (Trustee of) v. Dutton (1993), 22 C.B.R. (3d) 56, (sub nom. *Claude Resources Inc. (Bankrupt), Re*) 115 Sask. R. 35 (Sask. Q.B.) — considered

Confederation Treasury Services Ltd., Re, 43 C.B.R. (3d) 4, (sub nom. *Confederation Treasury Services Ltd.*

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(Bankrupt), Re) 96 O.A.C. 75 (Ont. C.A.) — considered

Froment, Re, [1925] 2 W.W.R. 415 (Alta. T.D.) — referred to

G.M.D. Vending Co., Re (1994), 94 B.C.L.R. (2d) 130, (sub nom. *G.M.D. Vending Co. (Bankrupt), Re)* 45 B.C.A.C. 231, 27 C.B.R. (3d) 77, (sub nom. *G.M.D. Vending Co. (Bankrupt), Re)* 72 W.A.C. 231 (B.C. C.A.) — considered

Gardner v. Newton (1916), 10 W.W.R. 51, 26 Man. R. 251, 29 D.L.R. 276 (Man. K.B.) — considered

Magellan Aerospace Ltd. v. First Energy Capital Corp., 2001 ABCA 138 (Alta. C.A.) — referred to

Negus v. Oakley's General Contracting (1996), 152 N.S.R. (2d) 172, 442 A.P.R. 172, 40 C.B.R. (3d) 270 (N.S. S.C.) — considered

Ontario (Securities Commission) v. Consortium Construction Inc. (1993), 1 C.C.L.S. 117 (Ont. Gen. Div. [Commercial List]) — referred to

United States v. Noland (1996), 517 U.S. 535, 116 S. Ct. 1524, 134 L. Ed. 2d 748, 64 U.S.L.W. 4328, 77 A.F.T.R.2d 96-2143 (U.S. Ohio) — considered

Wiebe, Re (1995), 30 C.B.R. (3d) 109 (Ont. Bktcy.) — referred to

Statutes considered:

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3

Generally — referred to

s. 121(1) [rep. & sub. 1992, c. 27, s. 50(1)] — considered

s. 121(2) [rep. & sub. 1997, c. 12, s. 87(1)] — considered

s. 135(1.1) [en. 1997, c. 12, s. 89(1)] — considered

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Generally — referred to

Income Tax Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. 1 (5th Supp.)

Generally — referred to

APPLICATION by trustee for determination of status of exploration company's auditor, underwriters, directors, officers and shareholders as creditors of exploration company.

LoVecchio J.:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

INTRODUCTION

1 On August 31, 2000, applications were brought by Dundee Securities Corporation, Peters & Co. Limited, Nesbitt Burns Inc., Newcrest Capital Inc., RBC Dominion Securities, Bunting Warburg Dillon Read Inc., First Energy Capital Corporation (being the underwriters in the flow-through common share offering of Merit Energy Ltd., described below), certain directors and officers of Merit Energy Ltd. and Larry Delf, a representative purchaser of flow-through common shares in Merit, to determine whether these applicants were entitled to a priority in the nature of an equitable lien over the proceeds of the sale of Merit's assets.

2 I dismissed the equitable lien applications. The Underwriters, except First Energy Capital Corporation, appealed that decision.

3 Needless to say, the applicants wanted to be recognized as ordinary creditors of Merit in the event they did not have an equitable lien.

4 Pending the hearing of the equitable lien appeal, the administration of the estate of Merit continued. As a result of my dismissal of the equitable lien claim, the Trustee anticipated that a fund of approximately $10 million would be available for distribution to unsecured creditors.

5 Accordingly, the Trustee sought a determination as to the right of the Flow-Through Shareholders, the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers to be recognized as ordinary creditors of Merit and to be included in the distribution.

6 I heard argument on that issue on April 30, 2001 but reserved my decision until the results of the appeal were known. On May 18, 2001, the appeal was heard and dismissed[FN1], so it is now appropriate to make the requested determination.

7 The Trustee takes the position that the claims in issue are in substance claims by shareholders for the return of equity and, on the basis of the decision in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re.*[FN2], must rank behind the claims of Merit's unsecured creditors.

8 Alternatively, the Trustee argues that their claims are too contingent to constitute provable claims under the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*.[FN3]

9 The Flow-Through Shareholders, the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers[FN4] submitted that their claims were in substance creditor claims and that they were not too contingent, thus qualifying them to rank as unsecured creditors in Merit's insolvency. If that position is sustained, the quantification of those claims will be a separate issue.

BACKGROUND

10 Merit was in the business of the exploration, development and production of natural gas and crude oil in Alberta and Saskatchewan.

11 On July 15, 1999, the Underwriters entered into an underwriting agreement with Merit whereby they agreed to participate in a public offering of 2,222,222 Flow-Through Shares of Merit. Paragraph 16 of the Underwriting Agreement states in part:

> The Corporation shall indemnify and save each of the Indemnified Persons harmless against and from all liabil-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

ities, claims, demands, losses, (other than losses of profit in connection with the distribution of common shares), costs, damages and expenses to which any of the Indemnified Persons may be subject or which any of the Indemnified Persons may suffer or incur, whether under the provisions of any statute or otherwise, in any way caused by, or arising directly or indirectly from or in consequence of:

(a) any information or statement contained in the Public Record (other than any information or statement relating solely to one or more of the Underwriters and furnished to the Corporation by the Underwriters for inclusion in the Public Record) which is or is alleged to be untrue or any omission or alleged omission to provide any information or state any fact the omission of which makes or is alleged to make any such information or statement untrue or misleading in light of all the circumstances in which it was made;

(b) any misrepresentation or alleged misrepresentation (except a misrepresentation or alleged misrepresentation which is based upon information relating solely to one or more of the Underwriters and furnished to the Corporation by the Underwriters for inclusion in the Public Record) in the Public Record.

12 The Underwriting Agreement provides in Paragraph 2 (entitled "Corporation's Covenants as to Qualification") that:

[Merit] agrees:

(a) prior to the filing of the Preliminary Prospectus and thereafter and prior to the filing of the Prospectus, to allow the Underwriters to participate fully in the preparation of the Preliminary Prospectus (excluding the documents incorporated therein by reference) and such other documents as may be required under the Applicable Securities Laws in the Filing Jurisdictions to qualify the distribution of the Common Shares in the Filing Jurisdictions and allow the Underwriters to conduct all due diligence which the Underwriters may reasonably require (including with respect to the documents incorporated therein by reference) in order to (i) confirm the Public Record is accurate and current in all material respects; (ii) fulfill the Underwriters' obligations as agents and underwriters; and (iii) enable the Underwriters to responsibly execute the certificate in the Preliminary Prospectus or the Prospectus required to be executed by the Underwriters;

(b) the Corporation shall, not later than on July 19, 1999, have prepared and filed the Preliminary Prospectus...with the Securities Commissions...

(c) the Corporation shall prepare and file the Prospectus...as soon as possible and in any event not later than 4:30 p.m. (Calgary time) on August 3, 1999...

...

(e) that, during the period commencing with the date hereof and ending on the conclusion of the distribution of the Common Shares, the Preliminary Prospectus and the Prospectus will fully comply with the requirements of Applicable Securities Laws of the Filing Jurisdictions and, together with all information incorporated therein by reference, will provide full, true and plain disclosure of all material facts relating to the Corporation and the Common Shares and will not contain any misrepresentation; provided that the Corporation does not covenant with respect to information or statements contained in such documents relating solely to one or more of the Underwriters and furnished to the Corporation by one or more of the Underwriters for inclusion in such documents or omissions from such documents relating solely to one or more of the Underwriters and the foregoing covenant shall not be considered to be

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

> contravened as a consequence of any material change occurring after the date hereof or the occurrence of any event or state of facts after the date hereof if, in each such case, the Corporation complies with subparagraphs 3(a), (b), (c) and (d).

13 In accordance with its covenant, Merit filed a Preliminary Prospectus and a Prospectus to qualify the shares for issue and ultimately the offering closed on August 17, 1999, at which time 2, 222, 222 Flow-Through Shares of Merit were issued.

14 The Prospectus indicated that:

> The gross proceeds of this Offering will be used to incur CEE in connection with the Corporation's ongoing oil and natural gas exploration activities. The Underwriters' fee and the expenses of this Offering will be paid from Merit's general funds...
>
> The Flow-through Common Shares will be issued as "Flow-through Shares" under the Act. The Corporation will incur on or before December 31, 2000, and renounce to each purehaser of Flow-through Common Shares, effective on or before December 31, 1999, CEE in an amount equal to the aggregate purchase priee equal to the aggregate purchase priee paid by sueh purehaser.
>
> Subscriptions for Flow-through Common Shares will be made pursuant to one or more subseription agreements ("Subscription Agreements") to made between the Corporation and one or more of the Underwriters or one or more sub-agents of the Underwriters, as agent for, on behalf of and in the name of the purchasers of Flow-through Common Shares...

15 The Prospectus also indieated that:

> ... Pursuant to the Subscription Agreements, the Corporation will covenant and agree (i) to incur on or before December 31, 2000 and renounce to the purchaser, effective on or before December 31, 1999, CEE in an amount equal to the aggregate purehase priee paid by such purchaser for the Flow-Through Common Shares and (ii) that if the Corporation does not renounce to such purehaser, effeetive on or before December 31, 1999, CEE equal to such amount, or if there is a reduction in such amount renounced pursuant to the provision of the Act and as the sole recourse of the purchaser for such failure or reduction, the Corporation shall indemnify the purchaser as to, and pay in settlement thereof to the purchascr, an amount equal to the amount of any tax payable or that may become payable under the Act...by thc purchaser as a consequence of such failure or reduction...
>
> In respect of CEE renouneed effective on December 31, 1999, and not incurred prior to the end of the period commencing on the date that the Subscription Agreement is entered into and ending on February 29, 2000, the Corporation will be required to pay an amount equivalent to interest to thc Government of Canada. Any amount of CEE renounccd on December 31, 1999 and not incurred by Dccember 31, 2000 will result in a reassessment of dcductible CEE to subseribers. However, interest in respect of additional tax payable under the Act by a purehaser of Flow-Through Common Shares will generally not be levied in respect of such reassessment until after April 30, 2001.

16 The Underwriters eaeh entered into Subseription and Renunciation Agreements with Merit for the purchase of the Flow-Through Shares, containing the covenants deseribed in paragraph 15 above.

17 Merit did not incur CEE as antieipated and in fact only approximately $4 million (of the anticipated $15 million of CEE) was renounced to the Flow-Through Shareholders prior to Merit being plaeed in receivership, leaving an $11 million shortfall. As a result, those Flow-Through Shareholders, who anticipated tax deductions based on $15 million of CEE, were potentially faced with a tax problem.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

18 The Directors and Officers entered into indemnity agreements with Merit, which state in part that:

> To the full extent allowed by law, [Merit]...agrees to indemnify and save harmless the Indemnified Party, his heirs, successors and legal representatives from and against any and all damages, liabilities, costs, charges or expenses suffered or incurred by the Indemnified Party, his heirs, successors or legal representatives as a result of or by reason of the Indemnified Party being or having been a director and/or officer of [Merit] or by reason of any action taken by the Indemnified Party in his capacity as a director and/or officer of [Merit], including without limitation, any liability for unpaid employee wages, provided that such damages, liabilities, costs, charges or expenses were not suffered or incurred as a direct result of the Indemnified Party's own fraud, dishonesty or wilful default.

19 Merit, the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers have been named as defendants in several actions commenced throughout Canada by or on behalf of the Flow-Through Shareholders. These actions allege that Merit, the Underwriters, the Directors and Officers and PriceWaterhouseCoopers are liable to the Plaintiffs because of misrepresentations made in the Prospectus. The Plaintiffs seek, *inter alia*, damages against all defendants, recission of their purchase of the Flow-Through Shares and damages for lost tax benefits associated with the Flow-Through Shares. The Underwriters have third-partied Merit and the Directors and Officers. As noted, the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers previously sought recognition as equitable lien holders (which was denied) and now they seek recognition as ordinary creditors.

20 PriceWaterhouseCoopers was at all material times the auditor of Merit. As PriceWaterhouseCoopers had not yet filed a proof of claim at the time the Trustee filed its motion, the Trustee's materials did not address its claim as part of its application. However, the Trustee did not object to PriceWaterhouseCoopers participating in this application.

21 PriceWaterhouseCoopers is in a similar position as the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers as it too has an indemnity from Merit and has also been sued by the Flow-Through Shareholders for misrepresentation. Its indemnity states that:

> Merit Energy Ltd. hereby indemnifies PriceWaterhouseCoopers LLP ("PriceWaterhouseCoopers")...and holds them harmless from all claims, liabilities, losses, and costs arising in circumstances where there has been a knowing misrepresentation by a member of Merit Energy Ltd.'s management, regardless of whether such a person was acting in Merit Energy Ltd.'s interest. This indemnification will survive termination of this engagement letter. This release and indemnifieation will not operate where PriceWaterhouseCoopers ought to have uncovered such knowing misrepresentation but failed to, due the gross negligence or willful misconduct of PriceWaterhouse-Coopers, its partners and/or employees.

ISSUES

1. Are the claims of the Flow-Through Shareholders subordinate to the claims of Merit's unsecured creditors?

2. Are the claims of the Underwriters, the Directors and Officers and PriceWaterhouseCoopers subordinate to the claims of Merit's unsecured creditors?

DECISION — ISSUE 1

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

The claims of the Flow-Through Shareholders are subordinate to the claims of Merit's unsecured creditors as they are in substanee shareholder claims for the return of an equity investment.

ANALYSIS

22 Central to this application are the reasons of my sister Romaine J. in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re.*

23 In that case, Big Bear Exploration Ltd. eompleted a hostile takeover for all of the shares of Blue Range Resource Corporation. After the takeover was completed, Big Bear alleged that the publicly disclosed information upon which it had relied in purchasing the Blue Range shares was misleading and that the shares were worthless. As sole shareholder, Big Bear authorized Blue Range to commence CCAA proceedings and then submitted a claim as an unsecured creditor in Blue Range's CCCA proceedings, based on the damages it alleged it had suffered as a result of Blue Range's misrepresentations.

24 Romaine J. rejected Big Bear's attempt to prove as an unsecured creditor and held that Big Bear's claim was "in substance" a shareholder claim for a return of an equity investment and therefore ranked after the claims of unsecured creditors according to the general principles of corporate law, insolvency law and equity.

25 Romaine J. stated at pp. 176-177:

> In this case, the true nature of Big Bear's claim is more difficult to characterize. There may well be scenarios where the fact that a party with a claim in tort or debt is a shareholder is coincidental or incidental, such as where a shareholder is also a regular trade creditor of a corporation, or slips and falls outside the corporate office and thus has a claim in negligence against the corporation. In the current situation, however, the very core of the claim is the acquisition of Blue Range shares by Big Bear and whether the consideration paid for such shares was based on misrepresentation. Big Bear had no cause of action until it acquired shares of Blue Range, which it did through share purchases for cash prior to becoming a majority shareholder, as it suffered no damage until it acquired such shares. This tort claim derives from Big Bear's status as shareholder, and not from a tort unrelated to that status. The claim for misrepresentation therefore is hybrid in nature and combines elements of both a claim in tort and a claim as shareholder. It must be determined what character it has in substance.
>
> It is true that Big Bear does not claim recission. Therefore, this is not a claim for return of capital in the direct sense. What is being claimed, however, is an award of damages measured as the difference between the "true" value of Bluc Range shares and their "misrepresented" value - in other words, money back from what Big Bear "paid" by way of consideration...A tort award to Big Bear could only represent a return of what Big Bear invested in equity of Blue Range. It is that kind of return that is limited by the basic common law principle that shareholders rank after creditors in respect of any return on their equity investment. ...
>
> I find that the alleged share exchange loss derives from and is inextricably intertwined with Big Bear's shareholder interest in Blue Range. The nature of the claim is in substance a claim by a shareholder for a return of what it invested qua shareholder, rather than an ordinary tort claim.

26 Romaine J. went on at pp. 177-184 to describe five policy reasons which justified the conclusion that shareholders' claims such as Big Bear's should be ranked behind the claims of Blue Range's unsecured creditors. In summary, they are:

> (i) the claims of shareholders rank behind the claims of creditors in insolvency;

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(ii) creditors do business on the assumption that they will rank ahead of shareholders in the event of their debtor's insolvency;

(iii) shareholders are not entitled to rescind their shares on the basis of misrepresentation after the company has become insolvent;

(iv) United States jurisprudence supports the priority of creditors in "stockholder fraud" cases; and

(v) to allow the shareholders to rank *pari passu* with the unsecured creditors could open the floodgates to aggrieved shareholders launching misrepresentation actions.

27 *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank*[FN5] is also central to this application. That case involved an issue of priorities with respect to the insolvency of the Canadian Commercial Bank. In an effort to preserve the bank, a participation agreement was entered into among the governments of Canada and Alberta, the Canada Deposit Insurance Corporation and six commercial banks. The sum of $255 million was advanced and it was to be repaid by CCB out of certain portfolio assets and pre-tax income. The agreement promised an indemnity in the event of insolvency, and gave the participants a right to subscribe for shares in CCB at a named price.

28 The Supreme Court of Canada held that although the participation agreement contained both debt and equity features, it was, in substance, a debt transaction. Iacobucci J. stated at p. 406:

> As I see it, the fact that the transaction contains both debt and equity features does not, in itself, pose an insurmountable obstacle to characterizing the advance of $255 million. Instead of trying to pigeon-hole the entire agreement between the Participants and C.C.B. in one of two categories, I see nothing wrong in recognizing the arrangement for what it is, namely, one of a hybrid nature, combining elements of both debt and equity but which, in substance, reflects a creditor-debtor relationship. Financial and capital markets have been most creative in the variety of investments and securities that have been fashioned to meet the needs and interests of those who participate in those markets. It is not because an agreement has certain equity features that a court must either ignore those features as if they did not exist or characterize the transaction on the whole as an investment. There is an alternative. It is permissible, and often required, or desirable, for debt and equity to coexist in the given financial transaction without altering the substance of the agreement. Furthermore, it does not follow that each and every aspect of such an agreement must be given the exact same weight when addressing a characterization issue. Again, it is not because there are equity features that it is necessarily an investment in capital. This is particularly true when, as here, the equity features are nothing more than supplementary to and not definitive of the essence of the transaction. When a court is searching for the substance of a particular transaction, it should not too easily be distracted by aspects which are, in reality, only incidental or secondary in nature to the main thrust of the agreement. [emphasis added]

29 As noted, the Flow-Through Shareholders have commenced several actions. Against Merit, they seek recission or damages due to an alleged misrepresentation in the Prospectus (based on their statutory rights to these remedies as disclosed in the Prospectus). They also claim damages relating to lost tax benefits associated with the Flow-Through Shares. While this is a contractual remedy based on the Subscription and Renunciation Agreements, it also has elements of misrepresentation flowing from certain descriptive statements made in the Prospectus.

30 The Flow-Through Shareholders submitted that they are entitled to be treated as creditors based on the actions they have commenced, but the Trustee objects to this treatment and has sought the direction of the Court in this regard.

i. The Trustee's Position

31 The Trustee (through counsel) focussed on the allegations made in the statements of claim in its analysis. It

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

suggested that the essential allegation of the Flow-Through Shareholders in their actions is misrepresentation and that as a result of such misrepresentation they have suffered damages. The Trustee then described the remedy sought as, in essence, a claim for a return of equity. The Trustee suggested that the claim for the anticipated tax benefits was no more than a claim for a benefit that was ancillary to their shareholding interest. The Trustee also described the Flow-Through Shareholders' application to prove as unsecured creditors as an attempt to take a "second kick at the can", following the failure of their equity investment.

32 Using the reasoning of Romaine J. in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*, the Trustee argued that the claim of the Flow-Through Shareholders must be subordinated to Merit's unsecured creditors. The Trustee submitted that all five policy reasons listed in that case (and described above) are present in this case, emphasizing that the dividend will be reduced 20 to 27% (from 15 to 11-12 cents) if the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims are included in the unsecured creditors' pool and that the facts in this case favour subordination even more than the facts in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*, as some of the Flow-Through Shareholders are seeking to rescind their purchase of the Flow-Through Shares in their actions.

ii. The Flow-Through Shareholders' Position

33 Arguments were filed separately by Mr. McNally, as Counsel for Larry Delf (Mr. Delf being the designate of the Representative Flow-Through Shareholders group), and by Mr. Shea as Counsel for certain other Flow-Through Shareholders.

The Representative Flow-Through Shareholders Group's Position

34 Mr. McNally did not take issue with the suggestion that as a general rule, shareholders rank after secured creditors. He also did not object to the reasoning of Romaine J. in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*, provided the case is limited to its context and not used to stand for the general proposition that in no circumstances may a shareholder ever have a claim provable in bankruptcy.

35 Mr. McNally did object to the Trustee's characterization of the claim as a single claim for misrepresentation seeking damages equal to their purchase price for the shares. He suggested that the claims involved firstly, a right to damages or recission *qua* shareholder under securities legislation and secondly, a right to damages for breach of an indemnity provision *qua* debt holder. He also submitted that this latter claim may also be seen as having nothing to do with misrepresentation in the Prospectus or a return of capital, but arises independently as a result of Merit's failure to incur and then renounce CEE to the shareholders to enable them to obtain certain tax deductions.

36 Mr. McNally suggested that this latter claim for tax losses was also a claim provable in bankruptcy. He referenced Laskin J.A.'s recognition in *Central Capital Corp., Re* [FN6] that shareholders may participate as creditors in the context of declared dividends because the liquidity provisions of corporate legislation would not have been triggered if the dividends had been declared prior to insolvency and would therefore be enforceable debts. Laskin J.A. stated at p.536:

> It seems to me that these appellants must either be shareholders or creditors. Except for declared dividends, they cannot be both... Moreover, as Justice Finlayson points out in his reasons, courts have always accepted the proposition that when a dividend is declared it is a debt on which each shareholder can sue the corporation.

37 Mr. McNally also relied on *G.M.D. Vending Co., Re*[FN7] where the British Columbia Court of Appeal allowed declared but unpaid dividends to rank with other unsecured claims in a bankruptcy.

38 He also emphasized that the CEE aspect of the relationship between the Flow-Through Shareholders, on the one hand, and Merit, the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers, on the other, possesses many of the indicia of

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

debt mentioned by Weiler J.A. in *Central Capital Corp., Re* in that: (1) Merit is obliged to expend the funds raised by the Prospectus on CEE and the funds are advanced by Flow-Through Shareholders for this specific purpose alone, (2) there is an indemnity provision in the Prospectus itself to the Flow-Through Shareholders if this does not occur, evidencing an intention that the investors are to be fully repaid for the loss of the tax benefit,[FN8] and (3) interest becomes due for the amount of the failed tax write-off and is covered by the indemnity provision as tax payable.

39 He suggested that the indemnity provisions in the Subscription and Renunciation Agreements are enforceable at law without consideration of corporate liquidity and are an acknowledgment of the unique commercial position of the Flow-Through Shareholders in the event that the CEE is not renounced. He concluded by submitting that the potential liquidity problem and contingent liability must constitute the rationale for the presence of the indemnity in the Subscription and Renunciation Agreements in the first place.

The Other Flow-Through Shareholders Group's Position

40 Mr. Shea suggested that not only were the claims for tax losses relating to the CEE provable claims, the tort/statutory aspects of their claims were also provable claims, albeit they would be dealt with as "contingent" claims within the meaning of ss. 121 and 135 of the BIA[FN9]. He further submitted that the fact they are claims by shareholders is irrelevant.

41 He relied on *Gardner v. Newton* [FN10] as authority for the proposition that a contingent claim is a claim that may or may not ripen into a debt depending on the occurrence of some future event. Mr. Shea also suggested that so long as the claim is not too remote or speculative, a claim, even though it has not yet been reduced to judgment, may still be a contingent claim. Mr. Shea pointed out that the Ontario Court of Appeal in *Confederation Treasury Services Ltd., Re*[FN11] departed from the earlier cases relied upon by the Trustee, including*Claude Resources Inc. (Trustee of) v. Dutton*[FN12]. The Court of Appeal stated they imposed too high of a threshold for the establishment of a contingent claim and held that it was not necessary to demonstrate probability of liability but merely to show they were not too remote or speculative.

42 He asserted that the claims are not shareholder claims, but claims for statutory remedies and for breach of contract and must rank with Merit's other unsecured creditors for that reason. Mr. Shea also said the Court must look to the substance of the relationship between the claimant and the bankrupt and most importantly, the context in which the claim is made.

43 Mr. Shea then argued that it would not be equitable to subordinate these claims while other claims based on tort, breach of contract or statutory remedy are allowed to rank as unsecured claims and concluded that the traditional principles for subordinating claims by shareholders do not apply to this case.

44 He suggested that allowing claims for statutory remedies and/or breach of contract based on misrepresentation to rank as unsecured claims will not affect how creditors do business with companies. Further, he argued that allowing this result will not "open the floodgates" as the statutory remedies involved are narrow in scope and have strict and relatively short time frames.

iii. The Underwriters' Position

45 Firstly, the Underwriters supported the Flow-Through Shareholders' submissions regarding the nature of their claims. They emphasized that *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re* should not stand for the proposition that shareholders must always be subordinated to unsecured creditors simply because they are shareholders. Rather, the nature and substance of their claims determines the treatment they receive in the estate.

46 The Underwriters also suggested that *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re* turned on its unique facts of a purchaser

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

of Blue Range shares having knowledge of misrepresentations yet exercising shareholder rights, such as authorizing the company to take CCAA proceedings and then making an unsecured claim in those proceedings for the loss associated with its share purchase. The shareholder in that case did not claim recission and did not deny or attempt to avoid its shareholder status. Moreover, there was no contractual right to be treated by the company as anything but a shareholder.

47 The Underwriters distinguished the claims of the Flow-Through Shareholders from those of Big Bear in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re* as follows: (1) the Flow-Through Shareholders are not pursuing tort claims based on their status as shareholders, but rather are asserting a statutory right of recission, thereby refuting their status as shareholders, (2) the Flow-Through Shareholders also allege a direct contractual claim for indemnity against Merit pursuant to Subscription and Renunciation Agreements in which Merit agreed to incur qualifying expenditures (CEE), to renounce the resulting tax benefits to them and to indemnify them if it failed to incur the CEE, and (3) if their claims are ultimately successful, the Flow-Through Shareholders will be former shareholders and current creditors of Merit.

Resolution — ISSUE I

48 I agree with Romaine J. that the correct approach is to first examine the substance of the claim made against the insolvent. There are the two claims mentioned by counsel for the Flow-Through Shareholders. The first is an alternate remedy for damages or recission based on the alleged misrepresentations contained in the Prospectus. I was advised that some have advanced only one of these alternative claims. The second is cast as a claim in damages under the indemnity in the Subscription and Renunciation Agreements for the failure to renounce CEE.

49 The Flow-Through Shareholders' claims for recission or damages based on misrepresentation derive from their status as Merit shareholders. Regardless of how they are framed[FN13], the form the actions take cannot overcome the substance of what is being claimed. It is plain from the Prospectus and the Subscription and Renunciation Agreements that the Flow-Through Shareholders invested in equity. It is equally plain from their actions that what they seek to recoup, in substance, is their investments. As in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*, the "very core" of these claims arises from the circumstances surrounding the acquisition of Merit shares. The Flow-Through Shareholders had no cause of action until they acquired the Flow-Through Shares and their claims include a direct claim for return of capital in their request for recission and in the case of a damage claim, just as in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*, the measure of damages enables them to recover the purchase price of the shares.

50 It is true these shareholders are using statutory provisions to make their claims in damages or recission rather than the tort basis used in *Re: Blue Range Resource Corp*, but in substance they remain shareholder claims for the return of an equity investment. The right to a return of this equity investment must be limited by the basic common law principle that shareholders rank after creditors in respect of any return of their equity investment.

51 Now what about the second aspect of the claims?

52 The second claim of the Flow-Through Shareholders has some of the features of a debt and the Subscription and Renunciation Agreements provide for a specific remedy in the event Merit fails to comply with its undertaking to make and renounce the CEE expenditures.

53 While the discussion in *Central Capital Corp., Re* regarding the claim for declared dividends is appealing, it does not precisely apply in these circumstances. The tax advantages associated with flow-through shares is reflected in a premium paid for the purchase of the shares[FN14]. In essence, what happens in a flow- through share offering (as sanctioned by the *Income Tax Act*[FN15]) is the shareholder buys deductions from the company. As the company has given up deductions, it wants to be paid for those deductions that it is renouncing. From the perspective of the purchaser of the shares, the premium for the shares would not have been paid without some assurance that the deductions will be available. I note the purchaser is also required to reduce their adjusted cost base of the shares (for tax purposes)

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

by the amount of the deductions utilized by the purchaser.

54 While the Flow-Through Shareholders paid a premium for the shares (albeit to get the deductions), in my view the debt features associated with the CEE indemnity from Merit do not "transform" that part of the relationship from a shareholder relationship into a debt relationship. That part of the relationship remains "incidental" to being a shareholder.

55 In summary, the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims, regardless of the basis chosen to support them, are in substance claims for the return of their equity investment and accordingly cannot rank with Merit's unsecured creditors.

DECISION — ISSUE 2

> The claims of the Underwriters, the Directors and Officers and PriceWaterhouseCoopers are not subordinate to the claims of Merit's unsecured creditors as they are in substance creditors' claims that are not too contingent to constitute provable claims.

i. The Trustee's Position

56 The Trustee argued that while on their face, the Underwriters' and the Directors and Officers' claims are not shareholder claims, "in substance", they are shareholders' claims and are no more than an indirect passing-on to Merit of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims. As a result, the Trustee submitted, equity dictates that since the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims must rank behind those of the unsecured creditors, the claims of the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers must fail as well. The Trustee suggested this subordination follows from the policy considerations set out by Romaine J. in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*. Alternatively, the Trustee asserted that the claims of the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers are so contingent they must be valued at nil.

ii. The Underwriters' Position

57 The Underwriters argued that regardless of how the Court characterized the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims, the Trustee cannot succeed against the Underwriters because: (1) the indemnity claims are based on contractual, legal and equitable duties owed to the Underwriters by Merit, to which the Flow-Through Shareholders are strangers and to which *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re* has no application; (2) equitable subordination has never been applied by Canadian courts and the Trustee cannot satisfy the test even if the court chooses to apply it, and (3) the Underwriters' claims are precisely the type of contingent claims contemplated by the BIA.

iii. The Directors' and Officers' Position

58 The Directors and Officers conceded that, while some of the potential liability they face is as a result of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims against them, or via indemnity claims brought by the Underwriters and Auditors against them, their claim is simply a claim in contract that is not an effort to obtain a return of equity. They argued that the enforceability of the indemnity is not contingent on the source of the potential liability.

59 In any case, the Directors and Officers face claims other than from Merit's shareholders, which include: (1) a Saskatchewan action alleging the Directors and Officers assented to or acquiesed in Merit not paying its accounts and ought to be held liable for them, and (2) an Alberta action relating to ownership and lease payments on oilfield equipment. The Directors and Officers asserted that the existence of these claims demonstrate that they are not simply

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

attempting to pass on shareholder claims, but rather they are making a contractual claim for all the potential liability they face, as the indemnity intends.

60 The Directors and Officers also suggested that, as with the Underwriters, some of the contingency in their claim under the indemnity has been realized to the extent of legal fees incurred in defending the various actions. In any case, they agreed with the Flow-Through Shareholders and Underwriters that a contingent claim need not be "probable" in order to be "provable" but need only something more than to "remote and speculative in nature".

61 Further, directors and officers require indemnities and commercial necessity dictates that these indemnities have real value.

Resolution — ISSUE 2

Nature of the Underwriters and the Directors' and Officers' claims against Merit

62 The fundamental premise of the Trustee's argument is that the Underwriters' indemnity simply "flows through" or "passes on" the Flow-Through Shareholders' claim to Merit. This ignores the nature of the causes of action being advanced by the Underwriters and the existence of a contractual indemnity freely given by Merit for good and valuable consideration. The Trustee did not suggest that the indemnity was invalid or unenforceable, rather, it argued that this valid and enforceable right should be treated as a "shareholders' claim" and subordinated. With respect, I cannot agree with the Trustee's position.

63 The Trustee's argument attempts to shift the Court's focus from the Underwriters' *claim against Merit* to the *claim being asserted against the Underwriters*, even though it is the former that the Trustee wants the Court to subordinate. The Flow-Through Shareholders' cause of action against the Underwriter's is predicated on the Underwriters' alleged failure to discharge a statutory duty and their liability is not contingent in any way on a successful claim by the Underwriters against Merit under the indemnity.

64 The Underwriters' indemnity claims against Merit are not made as a shareholder or for any return of investment made by the Underwriters. Rather, they are based on contractual, legal and equitable duties owed directly by Merit to the Underwriters. Similarly, the other causes of action advanced by the Underwriters against Merit in the Third Party Notice do not arise from any equity position in the company, but are based on agency, fiduciary and contractual relationships between the Underwriters and Merit, to which the Flow-Through Shareholders are strangers and are unavailable for them to assert.

65 For example, the Underwriters are entitled to an indemnity for defence costs even if the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims fail completely. The ultimate success or failure of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims makes no difference to the existence and enforceability of this right against Merit.

66 As the Underwriters' claims are not claims for a return of equity, *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re* does not apply. That decision only addressed equity claims of shareholders and I am not prepared to extend its application to the claims of the Underwriters in the application before me, simply because the claims triggering an indemnity by the Underwriters against Merit were shareholders' claims.

67 As Firstenergy Capital Corp. emphasized, even if I were to apply the policy considerations for subordinating claims identified by Romaine J. in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re* to the Underwriters' claims, these policy considerations support a conclusion that the Underwriters' claims are of the type I believe that Romaine J. would protect, not subordinate:

1. Shareholders rank behind creditors in insolvency - the issue here is whether the Underwriters are properly

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

characterized as equity stakeholders or creditors. This is done by considering the substance of their claim. Regardless of how the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims are characterized, the substance of the Underwriters' claims against Merit are contractual. They arise out of a contract for indemnity between Merit and the Underwriters. This is clearly distinct from a claim for return of shareholders' equity. The Trustee asked the court to consider the faet of a possible future payment from the Underwriters to the Flow-Through Shareholders in characterizing the claim of the Underwriters against Merit. Given the nature of the obligations under an indemnity, this is inappropriate. Describing the Underwriters' claims as "no more than and indirect passing-on of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims" is based on a flawed analysis of the obligations under an indemnity and ignores the statutory duty of the Underwriters to the Flow-Through Shareholders. There are two distinct obligations.

The first obligation relates to the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims against the Underwriters and any obligations that may be imposed on the Underwriters as a result. This obligation is completely unrelated to, and unaffected by the Underwriters' indemnity. The second obligation is between Merit, as indemnifier, and the Underwriters. This second obligation is the obligation that must be characterized in this application. The Flow-Through Shareholders are strangers to this claim.

2. Creditors do business with companies on the assumption they will rank ahead of shareholders on insolvency - the focus of this analysis is the degree of risk-taking respectively assumed by shareholders and creditors. Unlike shareholders who assume the risks of insolvency, the Underwriters bargained, as any other creditor, for their place at the creditor table in an insolvency. An indemnity is a well-known commercial concept business people routinely use to eliminate or reduce risk and should be recognized as a necessary and desirable obligation.

To subordinate the Underwriters' claim would amount to a reversal of the expectations of the parties to the indemnities. The evidence before me suggests that the Underwriters would not have participated in Merit's offering without the indemnity. I need not decide whether that is true.

Subordinating the Underwriters would fundamentally change the underlying business relationship between underwriters and issuers, and would be unexpected in the industry. Such a result might make it impossible for an underwriter to recover under an indemnity from a bankrupt issuer in respect of an equity offering.

3. Shareholders are not entitled to rescind shares after insolvency - this consideration has no bearing on the Underwriters as they are not shareholders seeking to rescind shares. Their claims against the bankrupt are for damages under a contract for indemnity. Further, I was not asked to determine this particular question in this application.

4. The principles of equitable subordination - In *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank*, the Supreme Court of Canada expressly left open the question of whether equitable subordination formed part of Canadian insolvency law, but expressed its opinion as to the applicable test as developed in the United States:

> ...(1) the claimant must have engaged in some type of inequitable conduct; (2) the misconduct must have resulted in injury to the creditors of the bankrupt or conferred an unfair advantage on the claimant; and (3) equitable subordination of the claim must not be inconsistent with the provisions of the bankruptcy statute...(p. 420)

An application of these criteria would lead to the conclusion that equitable subordination would not apply in this case, even if it was part of Canadian law.

Although the Trustee suggested that the Underwriters may have "participated" in the misrepresentation, there is

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

no evidence before me of inequitable conduct on their part. It is perhaps significant that the Flow-Through Shareholders have not alleged any such misconduct as against the Underwriters, but rather they have only advanced the statutory causes of action available to them under securities legislation.

As there is no evidence of inequitable conduct on the part of the Underwriters, there can be no corresponding injury to Merit's other creditors, or enhancement of the Underwriters' position.

Finally, the application of equitable subordination of the Underwriters' claims in this case would be inconsistent with the established priority scheme contained in the *BIA*. The United States Supreme Court addressed this third requirement of consistency in *United States v. Noland*[FN16] :

> [t]his last requirement has been read as a "reminder to the bankruptcy court that although it is a court of equity, it is not free to adjust the legally valid claim of an innocent party who asserts the claim in good faith merely because the court perceives the result as inequitable"

This statement encapsulates what the Trustee is asking to the Court to do: subordinate the claims of the Underwriters, who have asserted their claims under their indemnities as they are entitled to do, merely because the result may be perceived as inequitable. The words of the US Supreme Court are consistent with the view that equitable subordination is an extraordinary remedy that ought to be employed only where there is some misconduct on the part of the claimant. The statutory scheme of distribution in the *BIA* must be paramount, and if it is to be interfered with, it should only be in clear cases where demonstrable inequitable conduct is present.

5. Floodgates - Romaine J. considered that allowing Big Bear's claim for misrepresentation to rank with unsecured creditors would encourage aggrieved shareholders to claim misrepresentation or fraud. This consideration has no application to the Underwriters, who are not shareholders. Allowing the Underwriters' claims, which are based on a contractual right of indemnity, will not open the door to increased claims of misrepresentation or fraud by shareholders. The nature of the claims against the Underwriters and the Underwriters' claim against Merit are entirely different.

68 In summary, the Underwriters' claims against Merit are creditors' claims which rank with Merit's other unsecured creditors.

69 With this result I appreciate the potential for the Flow-Through Shareholders to be seen as obtaining some recovery from the estate before all the unsecured creditors are paid in full. It might even be suggested it may ultimately allow the Flow-Through Shareholders to achieve indirectly what they could not achieve directly, based on the substance of their claims. This may be the final economic result.

70 However, success by the Flow-Through Shareholders against the Underwriters is not contingent upon success by the Underwriters against Merit nor does it automatically follow that success by the Flow-Through Shareholders against the Underwriters must inevitably lead to success by the Underwriters against Merit. A successful claim by the Underwriters against Merit will be determined on the basis of the provisions of the indemnity and the result of the claim against the Underwriters will be one of the factors in that analysis.

71 As the possible economic result described in paragraph 69 does not flow from a continuous chain of interdependent events, the possibility that the Flow-Through Shareholders may indirectly recover some of their equity investment from others prior to Merit's unsecured creditors being paid in full would not be a sufficient reason to decide this application differently.

72 As with the Underwriters, I find that the Directors and Officers have creditors' claims entitled to rank with Merit's other unsecured creditors.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Contingent claims

73 While the Trustee's primary argument was the claims of the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers are merely indirect shareholder claims, alternatively, it argued that these claims are too contingent and cannot constitute a provable claim on that basis.[FN17]

74 The Trustee relied on the case of *Claude Resources Inc. (Trustee of) v. Dutton* in support of its position. In that case, an indemnity agreement was executed between the bankrupt and its sole shareholder, officer and director and entitled the individual to be indemnified for any liabilities arising out of actions taken in his capacity as an officer and director of the bankrupt. This individual was sued in relation to a debenture offering and sought to prove using his indemnity. Noble J. described the claim as having a "double contingency", in that as a first step the action on the debenture offering must be successful, and if so, then the claim on the application of the indemnity agreement must also succeed. Noble J. held that more is needed beyond evidence that the creditor has been sued and that liability may flow; some element of probability is needed.

75 The Trustee submitted that there is no evidence as to the potential success of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims against the Underwriters and/or the Directors and Officers, nor was it possible prior to judgment in those actions, to determine whether any liability of the Underwriters and/or the Directors and Officers to the Flow-Through Shareholders would qualify for indemnification.

76 The fact that a claim is contingent does not mean it is not "provable"[FN18]. Provable claims include contingent claims as long as they are not too speculative: *Negus v. Oakley's General Contracting*[FN19] . Section 121 defines provable claims to include "all debts and liabilities, present or future,...to which the bankrupt may become subject...".

77 Section 121 does not specify the degree of certainty required to make a claim provable, other than to include as provable all debts or liabilities to which the bankrupt may become subject. As stated, the Ontario Court of Appeal addressed this in *Confederation Treasury Services Ltd., Re* and held that the test of probable liability set out in *Claude Resources (Trustee of) v. Dutton* and *Wiebe, Re* (also relied on by the Trustee) imposed too high of a threshold to establish a valid contingent claim. Rather, the Ontario Court of Appeal expressed that contingent claims must simply be not too "remote or speculative in nature". I agree with the Ontario Court of Appeal's view of the test.

78 On a plain reading of the Underwriting Agreement, the indemnity appears to be engaged by the Flow-Through Shareholders' actions. The actions are under case management and are proceeding through discoveries at this time. Further, there are several authorities that suggest an indemnity becomes enforceable as soon as a claim of the type indemnified is alleged.[FN20] Finally, at least one part of the Underwriters' claim is not contingent - they have incurred costs and disbursements in defence of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims and according to the terms of the indemnity are currently entitled to reimbursement for those costs, regardless of the outcome of the litigation.

iv. PriceWaterhouseCoopers

79 PriceWaterhouseCoopers made similar submissions to the Underwriters and the Directors and Officers and emphasized the strong policy reason behind supporting auditors' indemnities as unsecured and not subordinated claims. In addition, PriceWaterhouseCoopers has an independent claim for negligent misrepresentation against the Directors and Officers, arising out of the provision of information to PriceWaterhouseCoopers by Merit management which PriceWaterhouseCoopers alleges was known, or ought to have been known, to be incorrect. PriceWaterhouseCoopers suggested this further distinguishes PriceWaterhouseCoopers' situation from the situation before the Court in *Blue Range Resource Corp., Re*.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

80 I find that PriceWaterhouseCoopers' indemnity claim is a creditor's claim entitled to rank with Merit's other unsecured creditors. My reasoning with respect to the Underwriters' claims, as based on their indemnities, applies equally to PriceWaterhouse Coopers' claim based on its indemnity.

81 I am aware that the indemnities of the Flow-Through Shareholders are not being accorded creditor status, while those of the Underwriters, the Directors and Officers and PriceWaterhouseCoopers are. However, as noted, the indemnity feature of the Flow-Through Shareholders' claims is related to certain deductions and those deductions were part of the purchase price for the shares. This in my view is more analogous to*Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank* than to *Central Capital Corp., Re* and that to me is sufficient to justify the distinction.

CONCLUSION

82 The claims of the Flow-Through Shareholders are in substance claims for the return of equity investment and rank behind the claims of Merit's unsecured creditors, which shall include the claims of the Underwriters, the Directors and Officers and PriceWaterhouse Coopers.

83 If the parties cannot agree on costs, they may see me within 30 days.

135(1.1) The trustee shall determine whether any contingent or unliquidated claim is a provable claim, and, if a provable claim, the trustee shall value it, and the claim is thereafter, subject to this section, deemed a proved claim to the amount of its valuation.

Order accordingly.

FN* Affirmed 2002 ABCA 5, 2002 CarswellAlta 23 (Alta. C.A.).

FN1 Reasons followed the dismissal from the bench 2001 ABCA 138 (Alta. C.A.).

FN2 (2000), 15 C.B.R.(4th) 169 (Alta. Q.B.).

FN3 R.S.C.1985, c.B-3

FN4 PriceWaterhouseCoopers LLP, Merit's auditor at the material times, was not involved in previous applications but made similar submissions to the Underwriters, Directors and Officers. PriceWaterhouseCoopers' position will be addressed separately in these reasons.

FN5 (1992), 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385 (S.C.C.)

FN6 (1996), 27 O.R. (3d) 494 (Ont. C.A.)

FN7 (1994), 94 B.C.L.R. (2d) 130 (B.C. C.A.)

FN8 See *Ontario (Securities Commission) v. Consortium Construction Inc.* (1993), 1 C.C.L.S. 117 (Ont. Gen. Div. [Commercial List]), at 138-139.

FN9 121(1) All debts and liabilities, present or future, to which the bankrupt is subject on the day on which the bankrupt becomes bankrupt or to which the bankrupt may become subject before the bankrupt's discharge ...shall be deemed to be claims provable in proceedings under this Act. (2) The determination whether a contingent or unliquidated claim is a provable claim and the valuation of such a claim shall be made in accordance with section 135.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

FN10 (1916), 29 D.L.R. 276 (Man. K.B.)

FN11 (1997), 43 C.B.R. (3d) 4 (Ont. C.A.).

FN12 (1993), 22 C.B.R. (3d) 56 (Sask. Q.B.), referred to favourably by Farley J. in *Canadian Triton Interational Ltd. (Re)* (1997), 49 C.B.R. (3d) 192 (Ont. Bktcy.) and followed in *Wiebe, Re* (1995), 30 C.B.R. (3d) 109 (Ont. Bktcy.)

FN13 Counsel described the claims variously as "statutory", "statutory/tort and "contractual"

FN14 V.M. Jog et al, "Flow Through Shares: Premium-Sharing and Trust-Effectiveness", (1996), 44 Can. Tax J. at p. 1017.

FN15 R.S.C. 1985, (5th Supp.),c. 1.

FN16 517 U.S. 535 (U.S. Ohio, 1996), at 539.

FN17 *Supra* footnote 9 for *BIA* definitions in ss. 121 and 135

FN18 *ibid.*

FN19 (1996), 40 C.B.R. (3d) 270 (N.S. S.C.)

FN20 See for example, *Froment, Re*, [1925] 2 W.W.R. 415 (Alta. T.D.)

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

H

2002 CarswellAlta 23, 2002 ABCA 5, [2002] A.W.L.D. 70, [2002] 3 W.W.R. 215, 96 Alta. L.R. (3d) 1, 299 A.R. 200, 266 W.A.C. 200

National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd.

IN THE MATTER OF THE BANKRUPTCY OF MERIT ENERGY; LARRY DELF, ON BEHALF OF HIMSELF, AND ALL OTHER MEMBERS OF A CLASS HAVING A CLAIM AGAINST THE DEFENDANTS, MERIT ENERGY LTD., DUNCAN A. CHISHOLM, KENT J. EDINGA, JOHN W. FERGUSON, DAVID D. JOHNSON, JOHN P. KAUMEYER, LAWRENCE F. WALTER, FIRST ENERGY CAPITAL CORP., DUNDEE SECURITIES CORPORATION, PETERS & CO. LIMITED, NESBITT BURNS INC., NEWCREST CAPITAL INC., RBC DOMINION SECURITIES INC., BUNTING WARBURG DILLON READ INC., PRICE WATERHOUSE COOPERS LLP (Appellants / Plaintiffs) and MERIT ENERGY LTD. (Respondent / Defendant)

Alberta Court of Appeal

Côté, McFadyen, Costigan JJ.A.

Heard: January 7, 2002
Judgment: January 7, 2002
Oral reasons: January 7, 2002
Docket: Calgary Appeal 01-00332

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Proceedings: affirming [2001] 10 W.W.R. 305 (Alta. Q.B.)

Counsel: *W. E. McNally*, for Appellants

F. R. Dearlove, *C.D. Simard*, for Respondent

Subject: Insolvency

Bankruptcy --- Priorities of claims — Unsecured claims — Priority with respect to other unsecured creditors

Underwriters participated in distribution of several flow-through shares of exploration company, marketed on strength of exploration company's tax benefits — Exploration company's accumulated expenses and tax benefits were far below amounts projected — Exploration company became insolvent and entered receivership — Exploration company's shareholders brought several actions against exploration company, exploration company's directors, officers and auditor, alleging misrepresentations in exploration company's prospectus — Underwriters, directors and officers of exploration company were denied status as equitable lien holders — Trustee of exploration company brought application for determination of status of shareholders, directors, owners, auditor and underwriters — Chambers judge found that directors, officers, auditor and underwriters were unsecured creditors of exploration company — Chambers

judge found that flow-through shareholders were not creditors of exploration company — Chambers judge held that substance of shareholders' claims was for return of invested equity — Chambers judge held that substance of underwriters' claim was for relief based on contractual, legal and equitable duties — Chambers judge found that underwriters' claim was not too contingent, as was not too remote or speeulative in nature — Chambers judge concluded that underwriters' claim for costs and disbursements incurred defending shareholders' claims was not contingent and was independent grounds for claim — Unsecured creditors appealed — Appeal dismissed — Tests used by chambers judge to characterize were appropriate — As question applied established legal test to novel fact situation, chambers judge was owed considerable deference — Characterization flowed from underlying right not from mechanism for its enforcement or from its non-performance.

APPEAL by shareholders, directors, owners, auditor and underwriters from judgment reported at 2001 ABQB 583, 2001 CarswellAlta 913, [2001] 10 W.W.R. 305, 28 C.B.R. (4th) 228, 95 Alta. L.R. (3d) 166 (Alta. Q.B.), regarding application for determination of their status as creditors of company.

Côté J.A. **(orally):**

1 The very full reasons of the chambers judge are found at 2001 ABQB 583, and set out the facts and issues sufficiently.

2 In our view, the tests used by the chambers judge to characterize were the appropriate ones. And reinforcing that view is the applicable standard of review. Since the question is applying an established legal test to a novel fact situation, we owe considerable deference to the chambers judge.

3 Counsel for the appellant stresses the express indemnity covenant here, but in our view, it is ancillary to the underlying right, as found by the chambers judge. Characterization flows from the underlying right, not from the mechanism for its enforcement, nor from its non-performance.

4 The appeal is dismissed.

Appeal dismissed.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 8

C

2009 CarswellAlta 1069, 2009 ABQB 316, [2009] A.W.L.D. 3179, [2009] A.W.L.D. 3180, 56 C.B.R. (5th) 102

EarthFirst Canada Inc., Re

In the Matter of the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as Amended

And In the Matter of a Plan of Compromise or Arrangement of EarthFirst Canada Inc.

Alberta Court of Queen's Bench

B.E. Romaine J.

Heard: May 13, 2009
Judgment: May 27, 2009[FN*]
Docket: Calgary 0801-13559

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: Kelly J. Bourassa, Scott Kurie for Indemnity Claimants of EarthFirst Canada Inc.

Howard A. Gorman for EarthFirst Canada Inc.

A. Robert Anderson, Q.C., Eric D. Stearns for Monitor, Ernst & Young Inc.

Subject: Insolvency

Bankruptcy and insolvency --- Proposal — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Miscellaneous issues

Company issued flow-throw common shares — Under subscription agreement for shares, company made covenant to renounce to subscriber qualifying expenditures under ss. 66(12.6) and 66(12.66) of Income Tax Act, or indemnify subscriber for tax payable as consequence of failure to renounce — Company brought application for declaration as to proper characterization of claims under indemnity for purpose of proposed plan of arrangement under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Potential claims were in substance equity obligations rather than debt or creditor obligations — Claims ranked behind claims made by creditors of company and would not participate in any creditor plan or distribution — Issue was determined by finding of Court of Appeal in prior case that debt features associated with indemnity did not transform that part of relationship from shareholder relationship into debt relationship.

Bankruptcy and insolvency --- Proving claim — Provable debts — Claims of director, officer or shareholder of bankrupt corporation

Company issued flow-throw common shares — Under subscription agreement for shares, company made covenant to renounce to subscriber qualifying expenditures under ss. 66(12.6) and 66(12.66) of Income Tax Act, or indemnify

subscriber for tax payable as consequence of failure to renounce — Company brought application for declaration as to proper characterization of claims under indemnity for purpose of proposed plan of arrangement under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Potential claims were in substance equity obligations rather than debt or creditor obligations — Claims ranked behind claims made by creditors of company and would not participate in any creditor plan or distribution — Issue was determined by finding of Court of Appeal in prior case that debt features associated with indemnity did not transform that part of relationship from shareholder relationship into debt relationship.

Cases considered by *B.E. Romaine J.*:

Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (1992), 5 Alta. L.R. (3d) 193, [1992] 3 S.C.R. 558, 16 C.B.R. (3d) 154, 7 B.L.R. (2d) 113, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 131 A.R. 321, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 25 W.A.C. 321, 1992 CarswellAlta 790, 97 D.L.R. (4th) 385, (sub nom. *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank (No. 3)*) 143 N.R. 321, 1992 CarswellAlta 298 (S.C.C.) — referred to

I. Waxman & Sons Ltd., Re (2008), 89 O.R. (3d) 427, 39 E.T.R. (3d) 49, 44 B.L.R. (4th) 295, 2008 CarswellOnt 1245, 40 C.B.R. (5th) 307, 64 C.C.E.L. (3d) 233 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]) — referred to

National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd. (2001), 2001 ABQB 583, 2001 CarswellAlta 913, 28 C.B.R. (4th) 228, [2001] 10 W.W.R. 305, 95 Alta. L.R. (3d) 166, 294 A.R. 15 (Alta. Q.B.) — followed

National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd. (2002), 2002 ABCA 5, 2002 CarswellAlta 23, [2002] 3 W.W.R. 215, 96 Alta. L.R. (3d) 1, 299 A.R. 200, 266 W.A.C. 200 (Alta. C.A.) — considered

Statutes considered:

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3

s. 140.1 [en. 2005, c. 47, s. 90; rep. & sub. 2007, c. 36, s. 49] — considered

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Generally — referred to

Income Tax Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. 1 (5th Supp.)

Generally — referred to

APPLICATION for declaration as to proper characterization of flow-through shares for purpose of proposed plan of arrangement under *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*.

***B.E. Romaine J.*:**

Introduction

1 Earthfirst Canada Inc. seeks a declaration as the proper characterization of potential claims of holders of its flow-through common shares for the purpose of a proposed plan of arrangement under the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended. The issue is whether contingent claims that the flow-through subscribers may have are, at their core, equity obligations rather than debt or creditor obligations and, as such, nec-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

essarily rank behind claims made by the creditors of Earthfirst. I decided that the potential claims are in substance equity obligations and these are my reasons.

Facts

2 The flow-through shares at issue were distributed in December, 2007 as part of an initial public offering of common shares and flow-through shares. The common shares plus one-half of a warrant were offered at a price of $2.25 per unit. The flow-through shares were offered at a price of $2.60 per share. Investors who wished to purchase flow-through shares were required to execute a subscription agreement which included the following covenants of Earthfirst:

> 6.(b) to incur, during the Expenditure Period, Qualifying Expenditures in such amount as enables the Corporation to renounce to each Subscriber, Qualifying Expenditures in an amount equal to the Commitment Amount of such Subscriber;
>
> (c) to renounce to each Subscriber, pursuant to subsection 66(12.6) and 66(12.66) of the Tax Act and this Subscription Agreement, effective on or before December 31, 2007, Qualifying Expenditures incurred during the Expenditure Period in an amount equal to the Commitment Amount of such Subscriber;
>
> .....
>
> (g) if the Corporation does not renounce to the Subscriber, Qualifying Expenditures equal to the Commitment Amount of such Subscriber effective on or before December 31, 2007 and as the sole recourse to the Subscriber for such failure, the Corporation shall indemnify the Subscriber as to, and pay to the Subscriber, an amount equal to the amount of any tax payable under the Tax Act (and under any corresponding provincial legislation) by the Subscriber (or if the Subscriber is a partnership, by the partners thereof) as a consequence of such failure, such payment to be made on a timely basis once the amount is definitively determined, provided that for certainty the limitation of the Corporation's obligation to indemnify the Subscriber pursuant to this Section shall not apply to limit the Corporation's liability in the event of a breach by the Corporation of any other covenant, representation or warranty pursuant to this Agreement or the Underwriting Agreement;

3 Certain conditions were required to be satisfied before expenditures made by Earthfirst would qualify as "Qualifying Expenditures" pursuant to the *Income Tax Act* and the associated regulations. Because construction of Earthfirst's Dokie 1 wind power project was interrupted by events triggered by the CCAA filing, it may be that Earthfirst will not be able to satisfy some of these conditions. While Earthfirst is seeking a purchaser of the Dokie 1 project assets, and that purchaser may complete the necessary requirements for expenditures to be considered "Qualifying Expenditures", there is presently no guarantee that the necessary conditions will be met. The subscribers for flow-through shares may therefore have a claim under the indemnity set out in the subscription agreement.

Issue

Are the claims under the indemnity debt claims or claims for the return of an equity investment?

Analysis

The flow-through share subscribers submit that their indemnity claims are not claims for the return of capital. Counsel for the flow-through share subscribers makes some persuasive arguments in that regard, including:

> (a) that the underlying rights that form the basis of the claims are severable and distinct from the status of

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

subscribers as shareholders of Earthfirst, in that the flow-through shares are composed of two distinct components, being common shares and the subscriber's right to the renunciation of a certain amount of tax credit or the right to be indemnified for tax credit not so renounced. It is submitted that further evidence of the distinct and severable nature of the indemnity claim can be found in the fact that, while the common share component of the flow-through shares can be transferred, the flow-through benefits accrue only to original subscribers;

(b) that the claimants in advancing a claim under the indemnity are not advancing a claim for the return of their investment in common shares;

(c) that the rights and obligations that form the basis of the indemnity claim are set out in the subscription agreement, which indicates an intention to create a debt obligation in the indemnity provisions; and

(d) that the claim under the indemnity is limited to a specific amount as compared to the unlimited upside potential of any equity investment, and that thus one of the policy reasons for drawing a distinction between debt and equity in the context of insolvency does not apply to an indemnity claim.

[4] On the other side of the argument, it is clear that the indemnity claim derives from the original status of the subscribers as subscribers of shares, that the claim was acquired as part of an investment in shares, and that any recovery on the indemnity would serve to recoup a portion of what the subscriber originally invested, primarily qua shareholder. While it may be true that equity may become debt, as, for instance, in the case of declared dividends or a claim reduced to a judgment debt (*I. Waxman & Sons Ltd., Re*, [2008] O.J. No. 885 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]) at para 24 and 25), the indemnity claim has not undergone a transformation from its original purpose as a "sweetener" to the offering of common shares, even if individual subscribers have since sold the shares to which it was attached. The renunciation of flow-through tax credits, despite the payment of a premium for this feature, can be characterized as incidental or secondary to the equity features of the investment, a marketing feature that provided an alternative to the share plus warrant tranche of the public offering for investors who found the feature attractive: *Canada Deposit Insurance Corp. v. Canadian Commercial Bank*, [1992] S.C.J. No. 96 (S.C.C.) at para. 54.

[5] This type of indemnity skirts close to the line that courts are attempting to draw with respect to the characterization and ranking of equity and equity-type investments in the insolvency context. In Alberta, that line is drawn by the decision of LoVecchio, J. in *National Bank of Canada v. Merit Energy Ltd.*, [2001] A.J. No. 918 (Alta. Q.B.), upheld by the Court of Appeal at [2002] A.J. No. 6 (Alta. C.A.). The indemnity at issue in Merit Energy was substantially identical to the one at issue in this case. While Lovecchio, J. appeared to refer to elements of misrepresentation arising from prospectus disclosure with respect to the Merit indemnity claim at para. 29 of the decision, it is clear that he considered the debt features of the indemnity in his later analysis, and noted at para. 54 that:

> While the Flow-Through Shareholders paid a premium for the shares (albeit to get the deductions), in my view the debt features associated with the CEE indemnity from Merit do not "transform' that part of the relationship from a shareholder relationship into a debt relationship. That part of the relationship remains "incidental" to being a shareholder.

The Court of Appeal in dismissing the appeal commented:

> Counsel for the appellant stresses the express indemnity covenant here, but in our view, it is ancillary to the underlying right, as found by the chambers judge. Characterization flows from the underlying right, not from the mechanism for its enforcement, nor from its non-performance.

The decision in Merit Energy thus determines the issue in this case, which is not distinguishable on any basis that is relevant to the issue. I also note that, while it is not determinative of the issue as the legislation has not yet been pro-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

claimed, section 49 of Bill C-12, *An Act to amend the Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*, the *Companies' Creditors Act*, the *Wage Protection Program Act* and Chapter 47 of the *Statues of Canada*, 2005, 2nd Sess., 39th Parl., 2007, ss. 49, 71 [Statute c.36] provides that a creditor is not entitled to a dividend in respect of any equity claim until all other claims are satisfied. Equity Claims are defined as including:

> (a) a dividend or similar payment,
>
> (b) a return of capital,
>
> (c) a redemption or retraction obligation,
>
> (d) a monetary loss resulting from the ownership, purchase or sale of an equity interest or from the rescission, or, in Quebec, the annulment, of a purchase or sale of an equity interest, or
>
> (e) contribution or indemnity in respect of a claim referred to in any paragraphs (a) to (d) [emphasis added].

Conclusion

I therefore grant:

> a) a declaration that potential claims that holders of flow-through common shares in Earthfirst may have against Earthfirst, if any, are at their core equity obligations rather than debt or creditor obligations, and, as such, necessarily rank behind in priority to claims made by creditors of Earthfirst and will not participate in any creditor plan or distribution; and
>
> b) an order permitting Earthfirst to make certain payment to its creditors pursuant to a Plan of Arrangement in an amount and upon such terms to be determined by this Honourable Court at the date of this application without regard to any contingent or other claims of the flow-through shareholders or subscribers.

Order accordingly.

FN* A corrigendum issued by the court on July 8, 2009 has been incorporated herein.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 9

H

2011 CarswellOnt 8590, 2011 ONSC 5018, 206 A.C.W.S. (3d) 464, 83 C.B.R. (5th) 123

Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.

Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. as agent for Roi Fund Inc, Roi Sceptre Canadian Retirement Fund, Roi Global Retirement Fund and Roi High Yield Private Placement Fund and Any Other Fund Managed By Roi from time to time (Applicants) and Gandi Innovations Limited, Gandi Innovations Holdings LLC, Gandi Innovations LLC, Gandi Innovations Hold Co and Gandi Special Holdings LLC. (Respondents)

Ontario Superior Court of Justice [Commercial List]

Newbould J.

Heard: August 18, 2011
Judgment: August 25, 2011[FN*]
Docket: 09-CL-8172

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Counsel: Harvey Chaiton, Maya Poliak for Monitor, BDO Canada Limited

Mathew Halpin, Evan Cobb for TA Associates Inc.

Christopher J. Cosgriffe for Harry Gandy, James Gandy, Trent Garmoe

Subject: Corporate and Commercial; Insolvency

Business associations — Specific matters of corporate organization — Directors and officers — Duty to manage — Indemnification by corporation

GG was group of companies under protection pursuant to Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — GH LLC was parent of other companies in GG — Creditors were officers and board members of GH LLC — T Inc. invested in GG by way of debt and equity — T Inc. brought arbitration proceedings against creditors for recovery of its investment in GG — Creditors filed proof of claim against GG based on indemnity provisions — Creditors claimed they were entitled to indemnification by GG in respect of any damages award made against them in arbitration — Creditors disputed monitor's disallowance of indemnity claims — Monitor brought motion for advice and directions relating to creditors' indemnity claims — Motion was granted — Only indemnity given in favour of creditors was by GH LLC — GH LLC provided indemnity for board members and officers in its corporate documentation — Creditors were officers and board members of GH LLC — G Ltd. provided indemnity for directors and officers in its corporate documentation, but only one creditor was found to be director and officer — That creditor would not receive any payment from G Ltd. based on agreement subordinating his claims against G Ltd. to claims of T Inc., and amounts owing to T Inc. — Other companies in GG did not provide indemnity to creditors in corporate documentation or agreement — GG

did not acknowledge liability to indemnify creditors — Monitor did not knowingly approve payment of creditors' defence costs of arbitration.

Bankruptcy and insolvency — Priorities of claims — Restricted and postponed claims — Officers, directors, and stockholders

Equity claims — GG was group of companies under protection pursuant to Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act (CCAA) — GH LLC was parent of other companies in GG — Creditors were officers and board members of GH LLC — T Inc. invested in GG by way of debt and equity — T Inc. brought arbitration proceedings against creditors for recovery of its investment in GG — Creditors filed proof of claim against GG based on indemnity provisions — Creditors claimed they were entitled to indemnification by GG in respect of any damages award made against them in arbitration — Creditors disputed monitor's disallowance of indemnity claims — Monitor brought motion for advice and directions relating to creditors' indemnity claims — Motion was granted — Creditors' claims, as equity claims, were not to be paid until all other claims were paid in full, pursuant to s. 6(8) of CCAA — T Inc.'s claims in arbitration were equity claims, so creditors' claims for indemnity against those claims in CCAA process were also equity claims — T Inc. brought claims against creditors for breach of contract, fraud, rescission, negligent misrepresentation, breach of fiduciary duty, for purpose of recovering its investment made in GH LLC — Fact that T Inc.'s claim was based on those causes of action did not make it any less of claim in equity because T Inc. was seeking return of its equity investment.

Bankruptcy and insolvency — Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Miscellaneous

Equity claims — GG was group of companies under protection pursuant to Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act (CCAA) — GH LLC was parent of other companies in GG — Creditors were officers and board members of GH LLC — T Inc. invested in GG by way of debt and equity — T Inc. brought arbitration proceedings against creditors for recovery of its investment in GG — Creditors filed proof of claim against GG based on indemnity provisions — Creditors claimed they were entitled to indemnification by GG in respect of any damages award made against them in arbitration — Creditors disputed monitor's disallowance of indemnity claims — Monitor brought motion for advice and directions relating to creditors' indemnity claims — Motion was granted — Creditors' claims, as equity claims, were not to be paid until all other claims were paid in full, pursuant to s. 6(8) of CCAA — T Inc.'s claims in arbitration were equity claims, so creditors' claims for indemnity against those claims in CCAA process were also equity claims — T Inc. brought claims against creditors for breach of contract, fraud, rescission, negligent misrepresentation, breach of fiduciary duty, for purpose of recovering its investment made in GH LLC — Fact that T Inc.'s claim was based on those causes of action did not make it any less of claim in equity because T Inc. was seeking return of its equity investment.

Cases considered by *Newbould J.*:

Nelson Financial Group Ltd., Re (2010), 71 C.B.R. (5th) 153, 75 B.L.R. (4th) 302, 2010 ONSC 6229, 2010 CarswellOnt 8655 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]) — considered

Statutes considered:

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Generally — referred to

s. 2(1) "equity claim" — referred to

s. 6(8) — considered

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

MOTION by monitor for advice and directions in connection with indemnity claims made by creditors.

Newbould J.:

1 This is a motion brought by BDO Canada Limited in its capacity as the Court-appointed Monitor of Gandi Innovations Limited, Gandi Innovations Holdings LLC, Gandi Innovations LLC, Gandi Innovations Hold Co, and Gandi Special Holdings LLC (the "Gandi Group") for advice and directions, and particularly to determine preliminary issues in connection with the indemnity claims made by Hary Gandy, James Gandy and Trent Garmoe (the "Claimants") against all of the Gandi Group.

2 The Gandi Group is under CCAA protection. The Monitor was appointed in the Initial Order on May 8, 2009.

3 The business and assets of the Gandi Group have been sold with court approval. The proceeds from the sale are being held by the Monitor for eventual distribution to unsecured creditors pursuant to a plan of compromise and arrangement.

Arbitration proceedings and indemnity claims

4 Gandi Innovations Holdings LLC ("Gandi Holdings") was incorporated pursuant to the laws of the State of Delaware on August 24, 2007. On September 12, 2007, the Gandi Group re-organized their business structure so that Gandi Holdings became the direct or indirect parent of the other various entities comprising the Gandi Group.

5 TA Associates Inc. is a general partner for a number of TA partners. In conjunction with the reorganization of Gandi Holdings, it advanced approximately US $75 million on September 12, 2007 by way of debt and equity to the Gandi Group. The advance consisted of:

> (i) an equity investment in the amount of US $50 million made pursuant to the terms of a Membership Interest Purchase Agreement in respect of Gandi Holdings dated as of September 12, 2007 made between, among others, Gandi Holdings, TA Associates and the Claimants in their personal capacities; and
>
> (ii) an unsecured loan in the amount of US $25 million which amount was guaranteed by other members of the Gandi Group.

6 In January 2009, TA Associates commenced an arbitration proceeding against the Claimants. In the arbitration TA Associates claim damages against the Claimants in an amount of US $75 million with interest, being the total amount of TA Associates' investment in the Gandi Group. The arbitration has not yet been heard on its merits.

7 On December 20, 2010, the Monitor received proofs of claim of Hary Gandy and James Gandy against the Gandi Group in the approximate amount of $76 million and a proof of claim of Trent Garmoe against the Gandi Group in an approximate amount of $88 million. The Claimants assert an entitlement to indemnification by the Gandi Group in respect of any award of damages which may be made against them in the arbitration together with all legal fees incurred by the Claimants in defending the arbitration.

8 The proofs of claim filed by the Claimants rely on indemnity provisions set out in the Amended and Restated Limited Liability Company Agreement of Gandi Holdings and a separate Indemnification Agreement made by Gandi Holdings entered into in connection with the Membership Agreement made at the time of the TA Associates investment with Gandi Holdings. Gandi Holdings is the only Gandi entity that is a party to these indemnity agreements.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

9 On March 11, 2011 the Monitor disallowed the indemnity claims and advised the Claimants that based on the evidence filed in support of the indemnity claims, any indemnity claim would be solely against Gandi Holdings.

10 The Claimants have served notices of dispute and have provided to the Monitor a memorandum of articles of Association of Gandi Canada which provides an indemnity in favour of directors and officers of Gandi Canada in certain eircumstances.

11 There is also an indemnity of Gandi Innovations Hold Co ("Gandi Hold Co"). At the relevant times James Gandy was the sole director of the company.

12 There has been an extensive search for corporate documents. The Monitor made inquiries of Jaffe Raitt Heuer & Weiss Inc., former corporate counsel of the Gandi Group, and learned that all of corporate governance documents of the Gandi Group, at Hary Gandy's request, had been sent to Stikeman Elliot LLP, insolvency eounsel for the Gandi Group, following the CCAA filing date. Counsel for the Monitor attended at the offices of Stikeman Elliott and reviewed the eorporate governance documents in its possession.

13 In addition the Monitor contacted counsel for Agfa, the purchaser of the assets of the Gandi Group, to inquire if it has in its possession copies of the Gandi Group's corporate governance records. The Monitor was advised by eounsel for Agfa that Agfa was not able to find any corporate governance documents of the Gandi Group entities.

14 The Monitor also reviewed the books and records of the Gandi Group in storage. In addition, the Monitor advised the Claimants that should they wish to undertake a review of the Gandi Group's records in storage, the Claimants were invited to eontact the Monitor and arrange for such review. The review was arranged and conducted by the Claimants on June 3, 2011.

15 It is a fact that there are not in existence documents that support the Claimants all being entitled to indemnities from each corporate entity in the Gaudi Group.

Issues

16 Whether the Claimants will ever be with held liable in the arbitration is not yet known. However, whether the Claimants have rights to indemnification against all of the Gandi Group or against only Gandi Holdings and Gandi Hold Co will assist the Monitor in determining whether to proceed with a consolidated plan of arrangement or file an alternative plan exeluding Gandi Holdings and/or Gandi Hold Co which would enable the Monitor to make a meaningful distribution to unsecured creditors prior to the completion of the arbitration.

17 There is another preliminary issue. In the arbitration, TA Associates seeks to recover against the Claimants their equity investment of US $50 million, for which the Claimants in turn have sought indemnification from the Gandi Group. The Monitor seeks a preliminary determination as to whether these claims for indemnification relating to the claim by TA Associates for its equity investment eonstitute "equity claims" under the CCAA. A determination of this issue will assist the Monitor in determining the maximum amount which can be claimed by the Claimants and may faeilitate an earlier distribution of funds available to unseeured creditors.

Discussion

(a) Indemnity agreements

18 An Amended and Restated Limited Liability Company Agreement of Gandi Holdings dated September 12, 2007 provides for an indemnity by Gandi Holdings in section 6.8(a) for board members and officers. There is no

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

dispute that the Claimants were officers and board members of Gandi Holdings. It also contains in section 7.6 an indemnity for Members as follows:

> (a) Without limitation of any other provision of this Agreement executed in connection herewith, thc Company agrees to defend, indemnify and hold each Member, its affiliates and their respective direct and indirect partners (including partners of partners and stockholders and members of partners), members, stockholders, directors, officers, employees and agents and each person who controls any of them...

19 Superwide Limited Partnership is a Member and the Claimants are partners of Superwide. Thus the Claimants are indemnified by Gandi Holdings by that provision as well.

20 There is a form on indemnity agreement made between Gandi Holdings and indemnitees. The form in the record is an unsigned copy dated September 11, 2007. Neither the monitor nor any of the parties have been able to locate any of these agreements signed in favour of the Claimants. Hary Gandi, who swore an affidavit for the Claimants, said that a copy of this agreement was signed between Gandi Holdings and each of the Claimants on September 12, 2007. It contains the following:

> WHEREAS, the Company desires to provide Indemnitee with specific contractual assurance of Indemnitee's rights to full indemnification against litigation risks and related expenses (regardless, among other things, of any amendment to or revocation of the Company's LLC Agreement or any change in the ownership of the Company or the composition of its Board of Managers) ...
>
> . . .
>
> 3. Agreement to indemnify... if Indemnitee was or is a party or is threatened to be made a party to any Proceeding by reason of Indemnitee's Corporate Status, Indemnitee shall be indemnified by the Company against all Expenses and Liabilities incurred ...."

21 Assuming that this form of indemnity agreement was signed by Gandi Holdings and the Claimants, they would be covered by it.

22 The Claimants contend that each of the corporate entities in the Gandi Group signed an indemnity in favour of each of them. This is based on a statement in the affidavit of Hary Gandy that Gandi Holdings and the other CCAA Respondents provided additional indemnities to him, James Gandy and Trent Garmoe dated September 12, 2007. He attached to his affidavit a form of the indemnification agreement to be signed by Gandi Holdings. No affidavit was filed from James Gandy or Trent Garmoe.

23 There is no form of indemnity agreement in existence which names an indemnifier other than Gandi Holdings.

24 The date of September 12, 2007, said to be the date that all of the entities in the Gandi Group signed indemnities in favour of each of the claimants, was the date of the investment by TA Associates in which it purchased a membership interest in Gandi Holdings only. Representatives of TA Associates received identical indemnities from Gandi Holdings. There is no evidence that any indemnities from any of the other Gandi Group entities were made at that time. To the contrary, the Membership Interest Purchase Agreement under which TA Associates purchased its membership interest in Gandi Holdings contained as a condition to closing a requirement that Gandi Holdings sign an indemnification agreement. The indemnification was only to be given by Gandi Holdings. There was no requirement for an indemnity to be given by any other entity in the Gandi Group,.

25 I do not accept the bald statement of Hary Gandy that all of the entities in the Gandi Group gave indemnities at the time. The only indemnities that were given were by Gaudi Holdings.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(b) Memorandum and articles of Gandi Hold Co

26 In the course of its investigation, the Monitor did locate an indemnity granted by Gandi Hold Co in its Memorandum and Articles in favour of its directors and officers. Those articles contain an indemnity in the same terms as the indemnity in the Gandi Innovations Limited articles, as discussed below. As the Monitor does not seek a determination regarding indemnities given by Gandi Hold Co, I need not discuss whether one or more of the Claimants is entitled to be indemnified by these articles.

(c) Articles of Association of Gandi Innovations Limited (Gandi Canada)

27 The articles of this company contain an indemnity as follows:

> Every director or officer, former director or officer, or person who acts or acted at the Company's request, as a director or officer of the Company, a body corporate, partnership or other association of which the Company is or was a shareholder, partner, member or creditor and the heirs and legal representatives of such person, in absence of any dishonesty on the part of such persons shall be indemnified by the Company...in respect of any claim made against such person ... by reason of being or having been a director or officer of the Company. [emphasis added]

28 The corporate records sent to the Monitor by the corporate solicitors who incorporated the company name James Gandy as the president, treasurer and secretary and as the sole director. Hary Gandy stated at the outset of his affidavit filed on behalf of the claimants that he was the president and chief executive officer and chairman of the board of the companies that made up the Gandi Group. There are no corporate records that support that assertion and on his cross-examination he acknowledged he had no documents, including board resolutions, contracts or appointment letters to show that he was ever a director or officer of Gandi Innovations Limited. He said that he was directing the business of all of the entities. On his cross-examination, he said that as far as he was concerned, James Handy and Trent Garmoe were directors and officers of the company.

29 James Gandy did not file any affidavit to say that he was not the president, treasurer and secretary of the company, as shown in the corporate records. Trent Garmoe did not file any affidavit. I think it fair to draw an adverse inference that their evidence would not have been helpful to their case.

30 The affidavit of Bruce Johnston filed on behalf of TA Associates states that Hary Gandy and Trent Garmoe were not directors or officers of Gandi Innovations Limited and that a document printed from the Nova Scotia Registry of Joint Stock Companies which was included in the closing documents for TA Associates' investment showed that James Gandy was the only director and officer of Gandi Innovations Limited.

31 There has been an extensive search for corporate documents but none have been found that would support Hary Gundy or Trent Garmoe as being an officer or director of Gandi Innovations Limited.

32 It is argued that the indemnity in the articles of Gandi Innovations Limited is in favour not only of officers and directors, but also "persons who acted at the Company's request as a director or officer of the Company", and that Hary Gandy and Trent Garmoe acted as directors and officers at the Company's request. There is certainly no documentary evidence of that. Presumably the request would have had to come from James Gandy, who is the sole officer and director according to the corporate records. There is no evidence from any of the Claimants that any request was made to Hary Gandy or Trent Garmoe to act as an officer or director of Gandi Innovations Limited, which one would have expected if the assertion was to be made.

33 It is also argued that the board of managers (the Delaware concept of a board of directors) of Gandi Holdings operated the subsidiaries as if they were officers and directors of the subsidiaries. Again, there is no documentary

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

evidence of that and no evidence from any of the Claimants to support the assertion. While Hary Gandy may have operated the business in a functional sense, that does not mean that he was acting as an officer or director of any subsidiary in the corporate sense. This is not mere semantics. TA Associates made a large investment, and one of the corporate documents provided on closing was the Nova Scotia Registry of Joint Stock Companies that showed only James Gandy as an officer and director. If all of the Claimants are entitled to be indemnified by Gandi Innovations Limited, it will impact the claim of TA Associates in the CCAA proceedings.

34 In the circumstances, I find that the only person entitled to indemnification from Gandi Innovations Limited is James Gandy.

35 However, in connection with the financing provided by TA Associates, James Gandy executed a Subordination Agreement dated as of September, 12, 2007 under which he agreed that any liability or obligations of Gandi Canada to him, present or in the future, would be deferred, postponed and subordinated in all respects to the repayment in full by Gandi Innovations of all indebtedness, liabilities and obligations owing to TA Associates in connection with the purchase by TA Associates of US $25million in notes. Until that obligation to pay the notes in full with interest has been fulfilled, any claim by James Gandy under the indemnity from Gandi Innovations Limited is subordinated to the claim of TA Associates.

36 The debt claim of TA Associates of $46,733,145 has been accepted by the Monitor. Assuming that the purchase price on the sale of the assets to Agfa is received in full, the monitor expects a distribution to unsecured creditors of approximately 27% of the value of their claims. In such circumstances, James Gundy will have no right to receive any payment from Gandi Innovations Limited in respect of his indemnity claim.

(d) Other Gaudi Group entities

37 It was asserted by the Claimants that because the Gandi companies operated essentially as one integrated company, it should be inferred that the constating documents of the other entities in the Gandi Group contained the same indemnity as contained in the bylaws of Gandi Innovations Limited and Gandi Hold Co. I do not agree.

38 Gandi Innovations LLC is a Texas company. Its Amended and Restated Operating Agreement contains the types of things normally contained in a general bylaw of an Ontario corporation. It contains no provision for indemnities. It was argued that as no articles were obtained from Texas, it could be assumed that the articles contained an indemnity provision similar to that contained in the bylaws of Gandi Innovations Limited and Gandi Hold Co. I asked counsel to obtain whatever documentation was available in Texas, and subsequently the Monitor received from its US counsel, Vinson & Elkins LLP, a copy of articles of organization for Gandi Innovations LLC dated August 2, 2004. There is nothing in these articles dealing with indemnities. Vinson & Elkins LLP advised that these articles, together with amending articles already in the possession of the Monitor, are the only corporate governance documents on file with the State of Texas.

39 Gandi Special Holdings LLC is a Delaware corporation. The Limited Liability Company Agreement of Gandi Special Holdings LLC, like the Texas company, contains the types of things normally contained in a general bylaw of an Ontario corporation. It contains no provision for indemnities. Following the hearing, the Monitor obtained through Vinson & Elkins LLP a Delaware Certificate of Formation of Gandi Special Holdings LLC. This document contains no provision for indemnities. A certificate of the Secretary of State of Delaware confirms that there were no other relevant documents on file and this was confirmed by Vinson & Elkins LLP.

40 I find that there is no indemnity in favour of the Claimants in the corporate documentation of Gandi Innovations LLC and Gandi Special Holdings LLC.

41 It is also argued on behalf of the Claimants that the Gandi Group have acknowledged an obligation to in-

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

demnify the Claimants and it is said that this arises from a meeting of the board of Gandi Holdings. It is argued that the Gandi Group through the Monitor is thus estopped from denying an indemnity for all of the Gandi Group companies. A document said to be minutes of a meeting of the board of managers of Gandi Holdings held on March 4, 2009 is relied on. That document contains the following paragraph:

> The next item on the agenda was the indemnification of the officers. It was generally agreed that all parties would follow the Purchase Agreement between Gandi Innovations and TA Resources dated September 12, 2007: Counsel for TA had previously expressed the opinion that indemnification was not allowed under the purchase agreement. Counsel for James Gandy, Hary Gandy and Trent Garmoe together with the Corporate Counsel, Matthew Murphy had previously expressed verbal opinions that the indemnification of the officers was permitted under the Purchase Agreement. Lydia Garay, as the only member not involved in the dispute between TA and the key holders, voted to follow the advice of Corporate Counsel, Matthew Murphy. To avoid any misunderstanding, Corporate Counsel would be requested to express that opinion in writing.

42 I do not see this paragraph in the informal minutes as assisting the Claimants. It is a meeting of the board of Gandi Holdings. It says that it was generally agreed that all parties would follow the purchase agreement between Gandi Holdings and TA resources dated September 12, 2007. That purchase agreement provides for an indemnity by only Gandi Holdings. Assuming that the minutes reflect a desire of some board members to indemnify officers of subsidiary corporations, and assuming that the Claimants thought they were officers of all of the subsidiary corporations, it is quite clear from the paragraph that there was a difference of view. The minute states that counsel for TA Associates had previously expressed the opinion that indemnification was not allowed under the purchase agreement and that counsel for the Claimants together with corporate counsel, Matthew Murphy, expressed the opposite opinion. The minute states that Lydia Garay, the only member not involved in the dispute between TA Associates and the key holders, voted to follow the advice of Corporate Counsel Terry Murphy and to avoid any misunderstanding, corporate counsel would be requested to express that opinion in writing.

43 The affidavit of Bruce Johnston on behalf of TA Associates, who attended that meeting of the board of managers of Gandi Holdings swears that the Claimants voted to place Lydia Garay, a longtime employee and officer of Gandi Holdings, on the board despite a verbal agreement that he had with the Claimants to leave that board seat vacant and to work with him to appoint an outside independent board member. He stated Ms. Garay was completely reliant on the Gandy family for her job security and compensation.

44 Mr. Johnston also states in his affidavit that the indemnifieation of the Claimants was discussed and that he and Mr. Taylor took the position that indemnification was not permitted. He said the Claimants took the position that indemnification was permitted, despite the language of the purchase agreement, and took the position that corporate counsel for Gandi Holdings had previously given a verbal opinion that indemnification was permitted under the purchase agreement. After hearing that, and during the meeting, Mr. Johnston sent an e-mail to Mr. Murphy who two minutes later responded that he had not advised on the question of an indemnity under the purchase agreement. Mr. Johnson states that he then read that e-mail at the meeting. I accept his evidence on this.

45 Whether or not Ms. Garay was a disinterested or proper member of the board of management of Gandi Holdings, the minute states that she voted to follow the advice of corporate counsel. At the next board meeting on May 4, 2009, Ms. Garay said that she had sought the written opinion of corporate counsel but had not received it. To date no opinion from Mr. Murphy has surfaced. On the face of those minutes from March 4, 2009, there has been no approval of any indemnities in favour of the Claimants for other corporations. I cannot find on the evidence that there was any agreement that the Claimants would be indemnified by subsidiary corporations, nor is there any evidence that any subsidiary corporation ever enacted any documentation of any kind to provide such indemnities. The opposite is the case, as has been discussed.

46 Finally, the Claimants allege that the Gandi Group has previously acknowledged their liability to indemnify the Claimants for any damage, award or legal costs incurred by the following actions:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(i) certain Gandi entities made payments of defence costs in connection with the arbitration both pre-and post the CCAA filing; and

(ii) the Monitor allegedly approved payment of post-filing defence costs.

47 Until the sale of the Gandi Group to Agfa was completed, this CCAA proceeding was a debtor in possession restructuring with the business and affairs of the Gandi Group being managed by their officers and directors, specifically Hary Gundy and Trent Garmoe. Payments of legal fees to Langley and Banack Inc., U.S. lawyers for the Gandi Group and the Claimants, were made by or on authorization of Trent Garmoe.

48 Pursuant to the terms of the Initial Order, the Monitor was required to approve all expenditures over $10,000 before payment was made. The Monitor approved payment of legal fees to counsel for the Gandi Group on the general understanding that such fees were incurred by the Gandi Group in connection with the Gandi Group's insolvency proceeding and for general corporate work for the Gandi Group.

49 I accept the statement of the Monitor that it did not knowingly approve the payment of the Claimants' defence costs in connection with the arbitration.

50 Subsequent to the completion of the sale to Agfa, the Monitor learned that a nominal amount of the legal fees approved by the Monitor was subsequently allocated to cover the costs of the arbitration. I accept the statement of the Monitor that it had no input, knowledge or control over such allocation, and had it been consulted, would have been opposed to such allocation as it did not involve any member of the Gandi Group.

51 In the circumstances there is no basis for the assertion that the Monitor is somehow estopped by reason of the payment of legal fees from denying that there are other indemnities in favour of the Claimants.

(e) Are the Claimants claims debt or equity claims?

52 This involves the application of provisions of the CCAA to the claims asserted by TA Associates in the arbitration.

53 Section 6(8) of the CCAA provides:

No compromise or arrangement that provides for the payment of an equity claim is to be sanctioned by the court unless it provides that all claims that are not equity claims are to be paid in full before the equity claim is to be paid.

54 In s. 2(1) of the CCAA, equity claims are defined as follows:

"equity claim" means a claim that is in respect of an equity interest, including a claim for, among others,

(a) a dividend or similar payment,

(b) a return of capital,

(c) a redemption or retraction obligation,

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

(d) a monetary loss resulting from the ownership, purchase or sale of an equity interest or from the rescission, or, in Quebec, the annulment, of a purchase or sale of an equity interest, or

(e) contribution or indemnity in respect of a claim referred to in any of paragraphs (a) to (d);

55 This definition of equity claim came into force on September 18, 2009. Although this provision does not apply to the Gandi Group's CCAA proceedings which commenced shortly prior to the legislative amendments, courts have noted that the amendments codified existing case law relating to the treatment of equity claims in insolvency proceedings. In *Nelson Financial Group Ltd., Re* (2010), 75 B.L.R. (4th) 302 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]), Pepall J. stated:

> The amendments to the CCAA came into force on September 18, 2009. It is clear that the amendments incorporated the historical treatment of equity claims. The language of section 2 is clear and broad. Equity claim means a claim in respect of an equity interest and includes, amongst other things, a claim for rescission of a purchase or sale of an equity interest. Pursuant to sections 6(8) and 22.1, equity claims are rendered subordinate to those of creditors.

56 If the claims in the arbitration commenced by TA Associates against the Claimants are equity claims, the claims by the Claimants in the CCAA process for contribution or indemnity in respect of those claims would be equity claims. The Claimants contend that the claims in the arbitration are not equity claims.

57 The claims in the arbitration by TA Associates against the creditors include claims for various breaches of contract, fraud, rescission, or in the alternative, recissory damages, negligent misrepresentation, breach of fiduciary duty and tortious interference with advantageous business relationships and prospective economic advantage.

58 In the arbitration TA Associates seeks to recover the investment that it made in Gandi Holdings, including the US $25 million debt secured by promissory notes and the US $50 million equity investment made by way of a membership subscription in Gandi Holdings.

59 The Claimants assert that the claim for US $50 million by TA Associates cannot be an equity claim because it is based on breaches of contract, torts and equity. I do not see that as being the deciding factor. TA Associates seeks the return of its US $50 million equity investment because of various wrongdoings alleged against the Claimants and the fact that the claim is based on these causes of action does not make it any less a claim in equity. The legal tools that are used is not the important thing. It is the fact that they are being used to recover an equity investment that is important.

60 In *Nelson Financial Group Ltd., Re, supra*, at Peppall J. stated that historically, the claims and rights of shareholders were not treated as provable claims and ranked after creditors of an insolvent corporation in a liquidation. She also stated:

> This treatment also has been held to encompass fraudulent misrepresentation claims advanced by a shareholder seeking to recover his investment: *Re Blue Range Resource Corp.* In that case, Romaine J. held that the alleged loss derived from and was inextricably intertwined with the shareholder interest. Similarly, in the United States, the Second Circuit Court of Appeal in *Re Stirling Homex Corp.* concluded that shareholders, including those who had allegedly been defrauded, were subordinate to the general creditors when the company was insolvent.

61 As the amendments to the CCAA incorporated the historical treatment of equity claims, in my view the claims of TA Associates in the arbitration to be compensated for the loss of its equity interest of US $50 million is to be treated as an equity claim and that the claims of the Claimants for indemnity against that claim is also to be treated as an equity claim in this CCAA proceeding.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

Order

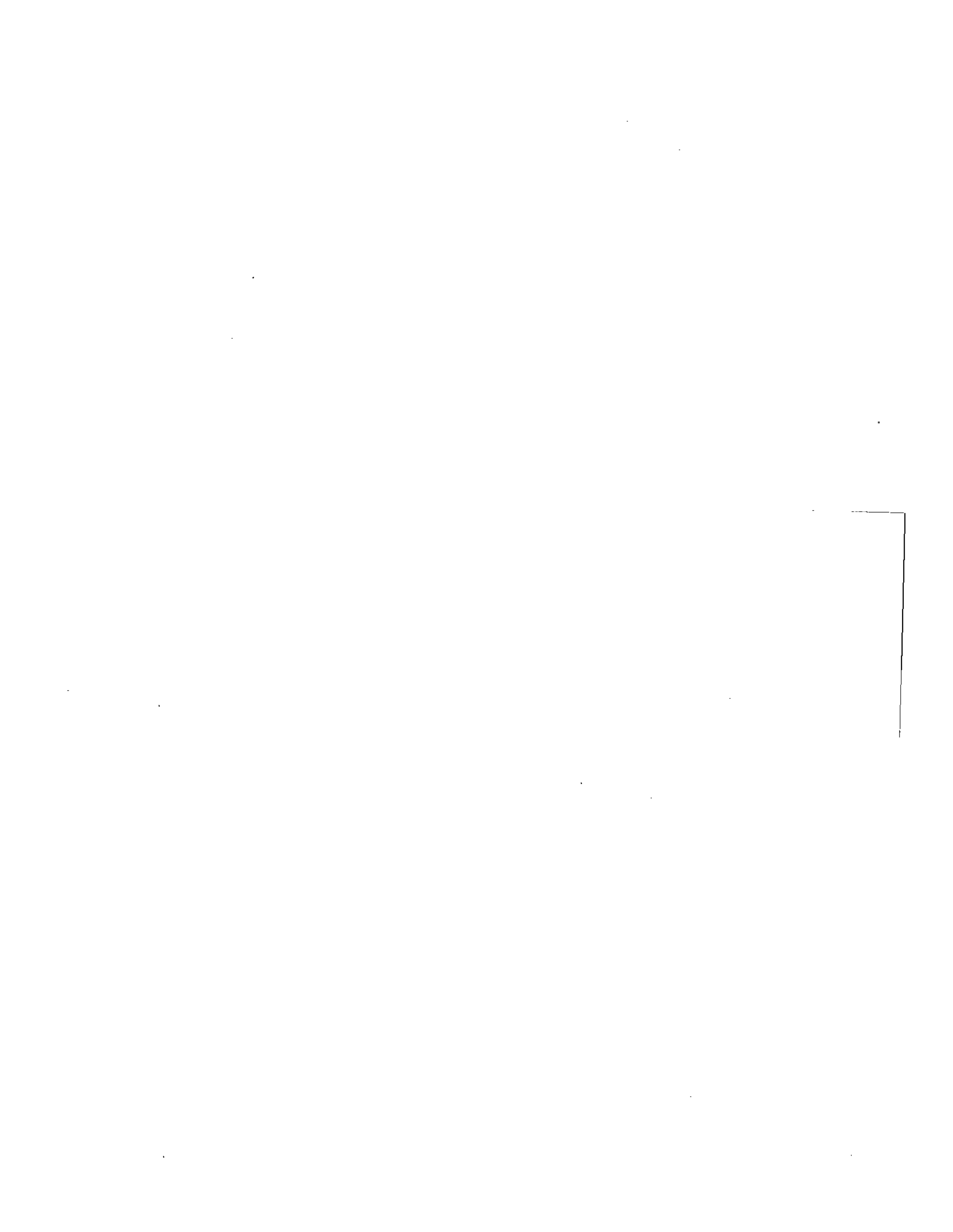
62 An order in the form of a declaration shall go in accordance with these reasons.

Order accordingly.

FN* Additional reasons at *Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.* (2011), 2011 CarswellOnt 14401, 2011 ONSC 7465 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]).

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works



H

2012 CarswellOnt 103, 2012 ONCA 10, 211 A.C.W.S. (3d) 264, 90 C.B.R. (5th) 141

Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.

Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. as agent for ROI Fund Inc., ROI Sceptre Canadian Retirement Fund, ROI Global Retirement Fund and ROI high Yield Private Placement Fund and Any Other Fund Managed by ROI from time to time (Applicants/Respondents) and Gandi Innovations Limited, Gandi Innovations Holdings LLC and Gandi Innovations LLC (Respondents/Appellants)

Ontario Court of Appeal

Robert J. Sharpe, R.A. Blair, Paul Rouleau JJ.A.

Heard: January 3, 2012
Judgment: January 9, 2012
Docket: CA M40553

© Thomson Reuters Canada Limited or its Licensors (excluding individual court documents). All rights reserved.

Proceedings: refusing leave to appeal *Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.* (2011), 2011 CarswellOnt 8590, 2011 ONSC 5018 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]); additional reasons at *Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.* (2011), 2011 CarswellOnt 14401, 2011 ONSC 7465 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List])

Counsel: Matthew J. Halpin, Evan Cobb for TA Associates Inc.

Harvey Chaiton, Maya Poliak for Monitor

Christopher J. Cosgriffe, Natasha S. Danson for James Gandy, Hary Gandy, Trent Garmoe

Subject: Insolvency; Civil Practice and Procedure; Corporate and Commercial

Bankruptcy and insolvency --- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act — Appeals

GG was series of related companies under Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act protection — Claimants asserted indemnity claims against each of companies in GG, arising out of arbitration proceedings brought against them individually, as officers and directors, by T Inc., disgruntled investor in GG — Monitor and creditors sought to have preliminary issues determined — Motion judge ruled that claimants were only entitled to indemnity from parent company, except claimant JG was also entitled to indemnification from second entity in group — Motion judge ruled that any claim of JG was subordinated to claim of T Inc. because of subordination agreement — Motion judge ruled that claims for indemnification in respect of T Inc. claim in arbitration were equity claims for purposes of Act and so subsequent in priority to claims of unsecured creditors — Claimants brought motion for leave to appeal — Motion

dismissed — Whether claimants were entitled to indemnification from all or just one or some of entities in GG was factual determination by motion judge, was of no significance to practice as whole, and proposed appeal on issue was of doubtful merit — None of criteria respecting granting of leave was met in relation to proposed ground concerning subordination agreement — No basis for granting leave on equity/non-equity claim issue — Issue in proposed appeal was not of significance to practice as insolvency proceedings commenced after new provisions of Act came into effect in September 2009 would be governed by those provisions, not by prior jurisprudence — To extent that existing case law continued to govern pre-September 2009 insolvency proceedings, those cases would fall to be determined on their own facts — No error in motion judge's analysis of jurisprudence or application of it to facts.

Alternative dispute resolution --- Miscellaneous.

Cases considered:

Nelson Financial Group Ltd., Re (2010), 71 C.B.R. (5th) 153, 75 B.L.R. (4th) 302, 2010 ONSC 6229, 2010 CarswellOnt 8655 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]) — referred to

Stelco Inc., Re (2005), 253 D.L.R. (4th) 109, 75 O.R. (3d) 5, 2 B.L.R. (4th) 238, 9 C.B.R. (5th) 135, 2005 CarswellOnt 1188, 196 O.A.C. 142 (Ont. C.A.) — referred to

Statutes considered:

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Generally — referred to

s. 2(1) "equity claim" — considered

s. 6(8) — referred to

MOTION for leave to appeal from judgment reported at *Return on Innovation Capital Ltd. v. Gandi Innovations Ltd.* (2011), 2011 CarswellOnt 8590, 2011 ONSC 5018 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]), concerning certain indemnity claims.

***Per curiam*:**

Overview

1 The moving parties (James Gandy, Hary Gandy and Trent Garmoe) are officers, directors and shareholders in the Gandi Group, a series of related companies currently under CCAA protection. In those proceedings they assert indemnity claims in the range of $75 — 80 million against each of the companies in the Gandi Group. The indemnity claims arise out of arbitration proceedings brought against them individually, as officers and directors, by TA Associates, a disgruntled investor in the Gandi Group. TA Associates is the major unsecured creditor in the CCAA proceedings.

2 The assets of the Gandi Group have been sold and what remains to be done in the CCAA process is the finalization of a plan of compromise and arrangement for the distribution of the proceeds among the various creditors. Before settling on the most effective type of plan for such a distribution — a consolidated plan, a partial consolidation plan, or individual corporate plans — the Monitor and the creditors sought to have two preliminary issues determined by the Court:

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

a) whether the moving parties (the Claimants) are entitled to indemnity from all of the entities which comprise the Gandi Group, and, if so,

b) whether those indemnification claims arc "equity" or "non-equity" claims for purposes of the CCAA (non-equity claims have priority).

3 On August 25, 2011, Justice Newbould, sitting on the Commercial List, ruled:

a) that the Claimants were only entitled to indemnity from the direct and indirect parent company, Gandi Holdings (except that the Claimant, James Gandy only was also entitled to indemnification from a second entity in the Group, Gandi Canada);

b) that any claim of James Gandy was subordinated to the claim of TA Associates because of an earlier existing Subordination Agreement; and

c) that the claims for indemnification in respect of the TA Associates claim in the arbitration were equity claims for purposes of the CCAA and therefore subsequent in priority to the claims of unsecured creditors.

4 The Claimants seek leave to appeal from that order.

5 We deny the request.

Analysis

The Test

6 Leave to appeal is granted sparingly in CCAA proceedings and only when there are serious and arguable grounds that are of real and significant interest to the parties. The Court considers four factors:

(1) Whether the point on the proposed appeal is of significance to the practice;

(2) Whether the point is of significance to the action;

(3) Whether the appeal is prima facie meritorious or frivolous; and

(4) Whether the appeal will unduly hinder the progress of the action.

See *Stelco Inc., Re* (2005), 75 O.R. (3d) 5 (Ont. C.A.), at para. 24.

7 The Claimants do not meet this stringent test here.

The Indemnification Issue

8 Whether the Claimants are entitled to indemnification from all or just one or some of the entities in the Gandi Group was essentially a factual determination by the motion judge, is of no significance to the practice as a whole, and the proposed appeal on that issue is of doubtful merit in our view. We would not grant leave to appcal on that issue.

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

The Subordination Issue

9 The same may be said for the Subordination Agreement issue. The Claimants argue that by declaring that the indemnity claim of James Gandy is subordinate to the CCAA claim of TA Associates, the motion judge usurped the role of the pending arbitration. We do not agree. The subordination issue needed to be clarified for purposes of the CCAA proceedings. None of the criteria respecting the granting of leave is met in relation to this proposed ground.

The "Equity Claim" Issue

10 Nor do we see any basis for granting leave to appeal on the equity/non-equity claim issue.

11 "Equity" claims are subsequent in priority to non-equity claims by virtue of s. 6(8) of the CCAA. What constitutes an "equity claim" is defined in s. 2(1) and would appear to encompass the indemnity claims asserted by the Claimants here. Those provisions of the Act did not come into force until shortly after the Gandi Group CCAA proceedings commenced, however, and therefore do not apply in this situation. Newbould J. relied upon previous case law suggesting that the new provisions simply incorporated the historieal treatment of equity claims in such proceedings: see, for example, *Nelson Financial Group Ltd., Re*, 2010 ONSC 6229, 75 B.L.R. (4th) 302 (Ont. S.C.J. [Commercial List]), at para. 27 (Pepall J.). He therefore concluded that TA Associates was in substance attempting to reclaim its equity investment in the Gandi Group through the arbitration proceedings and that the Claimants' indemnity claims arising from that claim must be equity claims for CCAA purposes as well.

12 This issue in the proposed appeal is not of significance to the practice since all insolvency proceedings commenced after the new provisions of the CCAA came into effect in September 2009 will be governed by those provisions, not by the prior jurisprudence. The interpretation of sections 6(8) and 2(1) does not come into play on this appeal. To the extent that existing case law continues to govern whatever pre-September 2009 insolvency proceedings are still in the system, those cases will fall to be decided on their own facts. We see no error in the motion judge's analysis of the jurisprudence or in his application of it to the facts of this case, and therefore see no basis for granting leave to appeal from his disposition of the equity issue in these circumstances.

Disposition

13 The motion for leave to appeal is therefore dismissed. Costs to the Monitor and to TA Associates fixed in the amount of $5,000 each, inclusive of disbursements and all applicable taxes.

Motion dismissed.

END OF DOCUMENT

© 2012 Thomson Reuters. No Claim to Orig. Govt. Works

TAB 10

DEBTORS AND CREDITORS SHARING THE BURDEN:

A Review of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* and the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*

Report of the Standing Senate
Committee on Banking, Trade and Commerce

Chair
The Honourable Richard H. Kroft

Deputy Chair
The Honourable David Tkachuk

November 2003

S. Subordination of Equity Claims

Insolvency legislation in the United States has created the concept of "subordination of equity claims." Equity claims are those claims that are not based on the supply of goods, services or credit to a corporation, but rather are based on some wrongful or allegedly wrongful act committed by the issuer of an instrument reflecting equity in the capital of a corporation. Conceptually, this type of claim relates more to the loss of a claimant who holds shares or other equity instruments issued by a corporation, rather than the claims of traditional suppliers. In American legislation, such claims are subordinated to the claims of traditional suppliers.

Canadian insolvency law does not subordinate shareholder or equity damage claims.

Canadian insolvency law does not subordinate shareholder or equity damage claims. It is thought that this treatment has led some Canadian companies to reorganize in the United States rather than in Canada.

Mr. Kent, for example, told the Committee that "[i]f [a shareholders' rights claims by people who say that they have been lied to through the public markets] is filed in Canada, there is no facility in place to deal with it. They have no choice but to file in the U.S. where there is a vehicle to deal with these claims in a sensible, fair and reasonable way. In Canada, we have no mechanism. Thus, you end up with situations where it becomes difficult to reorganize a Canadian enterprise under Canadian law because our laws do not generally deal with shareholder claims."

He also indicated, however, that shareholder claims may be addressed within specific corporate statutes. Mr. Kent mentioned, in particular, the *Canada Business Corporations Act* and some provincial/territorial statutes, and shared his view that "[i]t becomes a lottery, depending on where the corporation is organized, whether there is a vehicle for dealing with some of these claims or there may not be. It is a hodgepodge system."

The Joint Task Force on Business Insolvency Law Reform shared with the Committee a proposal that all claims arising under or relating to an instrument that is in the form of equity are to be treated as equity claims. Consequently, "all [equity] claims against a debtor in an insolvency proceeding … including claims for payment of dividends, redemption or retraction or repurchase or shares, and damages (including securities fraud claims) are to be treated as equity claims subordinate to all other secured and unsecured claims against the debtor … ." It also proposed that these claims could be extinguished, at the discretion of the Court, in connection with the approval of a reorganization plan.

In view of recent corporate scandals in North America, the Committee believes that the issue of equity claims must be addressed in insolvency legislation. In our view, the law must recognize the facts in insolvency proceedings: since holders of equity have necessarily accepted – through their acceptance of equity rather than debt – that their claims will have a lower priority than claims for debt, they must step aside in a bankruptcy proceeding. Consequently, their claims should be afforded lower ranking than secured and unsecured creditors, and the law – in the interests of fairness and predictability – should reflect both this lower priority for holders of equity and the notion that they will not participate in a restructuring or recover anything until all other creditors have been paid in full. From this perspective, the Committee recommends that:

In view of recent corporate scandals in North America, the Committee believes that the issue of equity claims must be addressed in insolvency legislation.

The *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* be amended to provide that the claim of a seller or purchaser of equity securities, seeking damages or rescission in connection with the transaction, be subordinated to the claims of ordinary creditors. Moreover, these claims should not participate in the proceeds of a restructuring or bankruptcy until other creditors of the debtor have been paid in full.

IN THE MATTER OF THE *COMPANIES' CREDITORS ARRANGEMENT ACT*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, AS AMENDED

AND IN THE MATTER OF A PLAN OF COMPROMISE OR ARRANGEMENT OF SINO-FOREST CORPORATION

Court of Appeal File No. C56115

COURT OF APPEAL FOR ONTARIO

BRIEF OF AUTHORITIES OF THE APPELLANTS, THE UNDERWRITERS

TORYS LLP
79 Wellington Street West
Suite 300, TD Centre
Toronto, Ontario M5K 1N2

Fax: 416.865.7380

Sheila Block (LSUC#: 14089N)
Tel: 416.865.7319
Email: sblock@torys.com

David Bish (LSUC#: 41629A)
Tel: 416.865.7353
Email: dbish@torys.com

Lawyers for the Underwriters (Appellants)